

**The Investigation of Fabrication and Reliability of Solution-  
Processed High- $k$  Dielectrics**

**溶液法高 $k$ 介质在制备和稳定性中的研究**

A Thesis Submitted to

University of Liverpool

in Partial Fulfillment of the Requirements for

the Degree of Doctor of Philosophy

in the Department of Electrical Engineering and Electronics

2020

By:

Yuxiao Fang

BEng Electrical and Electronic Engineering

Xi'an Jiaotong-Liverpool University

& University of Liverpool

# Abstract

**S**olution-processed high- $k$  dielectrics have become a strong research focus in both academic and industrial fields. However, solution-processing brings poor film quality and stability. Increasing the reliability of solution-processed devices becomes challenging, especially those devices for nuclear and aerospace applications. To address this issue, this work focuses on the fabrication and reliability investigation of solution-processed high- $k$  dielectrics and devices and provide an insight into their bias-stress (BS) and biased radiation stress (BRS) stability degradation.

In chapter 3, the annealing effects on the aqueous solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$  thin films were investigated. On-site radiation measurements were carried out to analyze the BS and BRS stability of  $\text{AlO}_x$  metal-oxide-semiconductor capacitors (MOSCAPs) under 92 Gy ( $\text{SiO}_2$ )  $\gamma$ -ray radiation. It was found that aqueous solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$  thin films with reduced impurities, low leakage current, and satisfied BS stability could be successfully formed at annealing temperature  $> 250$  °C. Compared to the  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  thin films fabricated by atomic layer deposition (ALD), the BRS stability of aqueous solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$  thin films is mainly degraded by radiation-induced oxide traps related to the precursor impurities and loosely bonded oxygen. The findings of this chapter offer clear inspiration for achieving highly stable solution-processed high- $k$  dielectrics working in harsh radiation environments.

In chapter 4, it is demonstrated that hydrogen peroxide ( $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$ ) is a strong oxidizer to improve the thin film quality and stabilities of solution-processed dielectrics. Their

interface trap density was reduced, and the BS stress stability of AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs was improved. Furthermore, 7.5 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>-AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs exhibit ignorable radiation-induced oxide and interface traps with total dose up to 42 Gy (SiO<sub>2</sub>) through carrying out on-site measurements. The 7.5 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>-AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs also demonstrate the ability to recover after the bias was interrupted. The results demonstrate that employing H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> in the solution-process has significant potential to improve the stabilities of large-area electronics for nuclear and aerospace applications.

In chapter 5, the effects of lanthanum composition on the ambient air stability, BS stability and radiation hardness of the water-induced (WI) solution-processed ZrLaO thin films and InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO thin film transistors (TFTs) were investigated. The ZrLaO thin films with 10% La have remained stable under 5-weeks ambient air exposure and 1.44 kGy  $\gamma$ -ray irradiation. The InO<sub>x</sub>/Zr<sub>0.9</sub>La<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>y</sub> TFTs exhibited satisfied ambient air stability (10-days ambient air exposure) and radiation hardness (1.03 kGy irradiation). The optimized InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO TFT with 10 % La exhibited a low operating voltage of 4 V and a high I<sub>on</sub>/I<sub>off</sub> of around  $2 \times 10^6$ . Besides, their application in resistor-loaded inverters with a gain of 12 at 4 V was also demonstrated. The results represent a great step toward the achievement of low-cost, low-power consumption and large-area flexible electronics working in harsh radiation environments.

**Keywords:** Water induced (WI) solution-process; High-*k* gate dielectric; AlO<sub>x</sub>; ZrLaO; Biased radiation stress (BRS) stability; On-site radiation measurements; Hydrogen peroxide (H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>); Thin-film-transistor (TFT); Radiation hardness; Inverter.

## 摘要

溶液法的高  $k$  电介质已成为学术和工业领域的研究重点。然而，溶液法会带来较差的薄膜质量和稳定性。提高溶液法设备的可靠性变得具有挑战性，尤其是那些用于核和航空应用的设备。为了解决这个问题，本工作着重于溶液法的高  $k$  电介质和器件的制造和可靠性研究，并深入了解其偏压应力 (BS) 和偏压辐射应力 (BRS) 的稳定性退化。

在第 3 章中，研究了退火对水溶液法的氧化铝 ( $\text{AlO}_x$ ) 薄膜的影响。采用原位技术分析了在 92 Gy ( $\text{SiO}_2$ ) 伽马射线辐射下  $\text{AlO}_x$  金属氧化物半导体电容 (MOSCAPs) 的 BS 和 BRS 稳定性。结果发现，在退火温度  $> 250\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  时，可以成功地通过水溶液法制备  $\text{AlO}_x$  薄膜，该薄膜具有较少的杂质，较低的漏电流和令人满意的 BS 稳定性。相较于原子层沉积 (ALD) 制备的  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  薄膜，水溶液法制备的  $\text{AlO}_x$  薄膜的 BRS 稳定性退化主要受辐射诱导的氧化物陷阱的影响，这与溶液法的  $\text{AlO}_x$  中的前驱物杂质和松散键合的氧有关。本章的发现为实现在辐射恶劣的环境中工作的高度稳定的溶液法高  $k$  电介质提供了明确的灵感。

在第 4 章中，证明了过氧化氢 ( $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$ ) 是一种强氧化剂，可以改善薄膜质量和溶液法电介质的稳定性。降低了它们的界面陷阱密度，提高了  $\text{AlO}_x$  MOSCAP 的 BS 应力稳定性。此外，通过进行实时测试，7.5 M  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$ - $\text{AlO}_x$  MOSCAP 在总剂量高达 42 Gy ( $\text{SiO}_2$ ) 情况下，表现出可忽略的辐射引发的氧化物和界面陷阱。7.5 M  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$ - $\text{AlO}_x$  MOSCAP 还显示出在偏置被中断后恢复的能力。结果表明，在溶液法中使用  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  具有显著的潜力，可提高用于核与航空航天应用的大面积电子设备的稳定性。

在第 5 章中，研究了 La 组成对水溶液法 (WI) 的 (氧化锆掺杂氧化镧) ZrLaO 薄膜和  $\text{InO}_x/\text{ZrLaO}$  薄膜晶体管 (TFT) 的环境空气稳定性, BS 稳定性和抗辐射性的影响。La 含量为 10% 的 ZrLaO 薄膜在 5 周的环境空气暴露下和 1.44 kGy 伽马射线辐照下保持稳定。 $\text{InO}_x/\text{Zr}_{0.9}\text{La}_{0.1}\text{O}_y$  TFTs 表现出令人满意的环境空气稳定性 (环境空气暴露 10 天) 和抗辐射性 (1.03 kGy 辐射)。经过优化的 La 含量为 10% 的  $\text{InO}_x/\text{ZrLaO}$  TFT 具有 4 V 的低工作电压和大约  $2 \times 10^6$  的高  $I_{\text{on}}/I_{\text{off}}$ 。此外, 还展示了它们在电阻负载的反相器中的应用, 该反相器在 4 V 时增益为 12。这些结果是向着辐射恶劣的环境中工作的低成本, 低功耗和大面积柔性电子设备迈出的重要一步。

**关键字:** 水溶液法; 高  $k$  栅极电介质;  $\text{AlO}_x$ ; ZrLaO; 偏压辐射应力 (BRS) 稳定性; 原位辐射测试; 过氧化氢 ( $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$ ); 薄膜晶体管 (TFT); 抗辐射性; 反相器。

# Acknowledgements

Firstly, I owe heartfelt thanks to my distinguished and cordial supervisor, Prof. Cezhou Zhao, for providing the Ph.D. study opportunity and supporting my idea of carrying out my Ph.D. study. He guided me with practical academic advice and feasible instructions, and enlightened me while I was confused during the writing. His thought-provoking comments and patiently encouragements are indispensable for my accomplishment of this thesis. Besides the suggestions and supervision in my academic research, his attitude towards living and learning also influences me. It is a great pleasure working with him. Without his dedicated assistance and insightful supervision, this thesis would have gone nowhere.

Secondly, I appreciate Dr. Chun Zhao for his professional and technical advice on my research work. He spent a lot of time revising my manuscript no matter how busy he was. My publications couldn't succeed without his help. Thirdly, I would like to thank Dr. Ivona Z. Mitrovic and Prof. Stephen Hall for encouraging me to expand my knowledge and helping me with my English express skills. They have offered help and support by all means. Fourthly, I am grateful to my supervisors Prof. Stephen Taylor and Prof. Paul R. Chalker for their patient instructions during my study visit to the University of Liverpool. I also appreciated Dr. Sang Lam and Dr. Yina Liu for sharing their knowledge in my research work, which give me many ideas to solve the problem in the Ph.D. study. Besides, I want to give my sincere gratitude to my senior fellows Dr.

Yifei Mu, Dr. Qifeng Lu, Dr. Ruize Sun, Dr. Jinjing Wu, who shared with me a lot of experience in experimenting, analyzing experimental results, writing articles and so on. They always encouraged me with their similar experience met during the Ph.D. study. Furthermore, many thanks to my comrades: Ms. Yanfei Qi, Mr. Chenguang Liu, Mr. Yutao Cai, Ms. Yinchao Zhao, Mr. Ruowei Yi, Ms. Miao Cui, Mr. Tianshi Zhao, Mr. Qihan Liu, Mr. Jiawei Ren, Mr. Zongjie Shen, Mr. Li Yin, Mr. Haibin Wang, Ms. Yi Sun, Mr. Ang Li, Mr. Yixin Cao, Mr. Qinan Wang, Ms. Yudan Yuan, Mr. Xiangfei Lin, Mr. Xianwei Geng, Mr. Jun Liu, Mr. Zitan Cheng, Mr. Minxue Gu, and Mr. Tao Song.

Last but not least, I need to give special thanks to my parents for their unconditional love and trust. They always stand with me, which gave me the power to complete a four-year Ph.D. study. I am deeply moved for their silent support and concerns. I want to express my heartfelt acknowledgment of all they gave me.

Yuxiao Fang

22/2/2020

# Table of Contents

Abstract .....	2
Acknowledgments.....	6
Table of Contents .....	8
List of Publications .....	12
List of Figures .....	17
List of Tables.....	28
List of Abbreviations and Acronyms .....	30
Chapter 1: Introduction .....	35
1.1 Review of high- $k$ dielectrics .....	35
1.2 Review of solution-process.....	42
1.2.1 Overview.....	42
1.2.2 Sol-gel chemistry .....	43
1.2.3 Low-temperature processes .....	44
1.2.4 Deposition methods .....	47
1.2.5 Solution-processed high- $k$ oxides .....	49
1.3 Radiation effects on electronics .....	51
1.3.1 Overview.....	51
1.3.2 Photon irradiation induced damage to materials.....	53
1.3.3 Total dose effects in MOS system.....	55
1.3.4 In-situ measurement.....	60



1.4 Objectives of the thesis .....	61
1.5 Appendix .....	62
1.6 References .....	65
Chapter 2: Experimental Details .....	77
2.1 Physical characterization .....	77
2.1.1 Atomic force microscope (AFM).....	77
2.1.2 X-ray diffraction (XRD) .....	77
2.1.3 X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS) .....	78
2.1.4 Thermogravimetric analysis - differential scanning calorimetry (TGA-DSC).....	79
2.1.5 Fourier transform infrared spectroscopy (FT-IR) .....	79
2.1.6 Ellipsometry .....	80
2.2 Electrical characterization .....	80
2.2.1 MOS and MIM devices.....	80
2.2.2 TFT devices .....	91
2.3 References .....	94
Chapter 3: Aqueous solution-processed AlO <sub>x</sub> dielectrics and their biased radiation response investigated by an on-site technique .....	96
3.1 Introduction .....	96
3.2 Experimental details .....	98
3.3 The annealing temperature effects on the AlO <sub>x</sub> thin film properties.....	100

3.4	The total dose effects of 300 °C annealed AlO <sub>x</sub> thin film .....	110
3.5	Summary .....	118
3.6	References .....	119
Chapter 4: Improved bias stress and biased radiation stress stability of aqueous solution-processed AlO <sub>x</sub> thin films using hydrogen peroxide.....		
		127
4.1	Introduction .....	127
4.2	Experimental details .....	129
4.3	Improved device properties and stability through employing H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub> .....	130
4.4	Mechanism of employing H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub> in solution-process .....	139
4.5	Improved BRS stabilities of AlO <sub>x</sub> devices by employing H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub> .....	143
4.6	Summary .....	162
4.7	Appendix .....	163
4.8	References .....	166
Chapter 5: Nontoxic, eco-friendly fully water-induced ternary ZrLaO dielectric for high-performance transistors and unipolar inverters .....		
		172
5.1	Introduction .....	172
5.2	Experimental details .....	174
5.3	Precursor and thin film properties .....	176
5.4	InO <sub>x</sub> /ZrLaO TFT properties and application .....	183
5.4.1	TFT parameters .....	183
5.4.2	InO <sub>x</sub> /ZrLaO TFT based inverter .....	189

5.5	Stability of ZrLaO thin films and TFT .....	195
5.5.1	Bias stress (BS) stability of InO <sub>x</sub> /ZrLaO TFTs .....	195
5.5.2	Ambient air stability of ZrLaO thin films .....	202
5.5.3	Radiation hardness of ZrLaO thin films and TFTs .....	205
5.6	Appendix .....	214
5.7	Summary .....	218
5.8	Reference .....	219
Chapter 6: Conclusion and Perspectives .....		229
6.1	Conclusion .....	229
6.2	Perspectives .....	232

# List of Publications

Impact Factor, Journal Citation Report Ranking in Category (Q1, Q2, Q3, and Q4)

## JOURNAL ARTICLES

---

- [1] **Yuxiao Fang**, Chun Zhao, Stephen Hall, Ivona Z. Mitrovic, Wangying Xu, Li Yang, Tianshi Zhao, Qihan Liu, and Cezhou Zhao, “Aqueous solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$  dielectrics and their biased radiation response investigated by an on-site technique,” *Radiat Phys Chem*, vol. 170, p. 108644, 2020. (1.86, Q2)
- [2] **Yuxiao Fang**, Chun Zhao, Ivona Z. Mitrovic, Stephen Hall, Li Yang, and Cezhou Zhao, “Bias-stress stability and radiation response of solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$  dielectrics investigated by on-site measurements,” *Microelectron Eng*, vol. 217, p. 111113, 2019. (1.91, Q2)
- [3] **Yuxiao Fang**, Chun Zhao, Tianshi Zhao, Ivona Z. Mitrovic, Qihan Liu, Li Yang, Jiawei Ren, and Cezhou Zhao, “Improved bias stress and biased radiation stress stability of aqueous solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$  thin films using hydrogen peroxide,” ready to submit.
- [4] **Yuxiao Fang**, Chun Zhao, Tianshi Zhao, Ivona Z. Mitrovic and Cezhou Zhao, “The applications and harsh environment reliability investigation of aqueous solution-processed La doped ZrLaO dielectrics,” ready to submit.

- [5] Yifei Mu, **Yuxiao Fang**, Ce Zhou Zhao, Chun Zhao, Qifeng Lu, Yanfei Qi, Ruowei Yi, Li Yang, Ivona Z. Mitrovic, Stephen Taylor, and Paul R. Chalker, "Total Dose Effect and Bias Instabilities of  $(\text{NH}_4)_2\text{S}$  Passivated Ge MOS Capacitors with  $\text{Hf}_x\text{Zr}_{1-x}\text{O}_y$  Thin Films," *IEEE Trans. Nucl. Sci.*, vol. 64, No. 12, pp. 2913-2921, 2017. (1.79, Q2)
- [6] Yanfei Qi, Ce Zhou Zhao, Chenguang Liu, **Yuxiao Fang**, Jiahuan He, Tian Luo, Li Yang, and Chun Zhao, "Comparisons of switching characteristics between  $\text{Ti}/\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3/\text{Pt}$  and  $\text{TiN}/\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3/\text{Pt}$  RRAM devices," *Semicond Sci and Tech*, vol. 33, No. 4, p. 045003, 2018. (2.4, Q1)
- [7] Yanfei Qi, Chun Zhao, Ce Zhou Zhao, Wangying Xu, Zongjie Shen, Jiahuan He, Tianshi Zhao, **Yuxiao Fang**, Qihan Liu, Ruowei Yi and Li Yang, "Enhanced resistive switching performance of aluminum oxide dielectric with a low temperature solution-processed method," *Solid State Electron*, vol. 158, pp. 28-36, 2019. (1.59, Q2)
- [8] Jingjuan Wang, Deliang Ren, Zichang Zhang, Hongwen Xiang, Jianhui Zhao, Zhenyu Zhou, Xiaoyan Li, Hong Wang, Lei Zhang, Mengliu Zhao, **Yuxiao Fang**, Chao Lu, Chun Zhao, Ce Zhou Zhao and Xiaobing Yan "A radiation-hardening  $\text{Ta}/\text{Ta}_2\text{O}_{5-x}/\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3/\text{InGaZnO}_4$  memristor for harsh electronics" *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 113, No. 12, p. 122907, 2018. (3.58, Q1)

## CONFERENCE PROCEEDINGS

---

- [1] **Yuxiao Fang**, Tianshi Zhao, Chun Zhao, Cezhou Zhao, Ivona Z. Mitrovic and Li Yang, “Enhanced Biased Radiation and Illumination Stress Stability of Solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$  Dielectrics using Hydrogen Peroxide,” *IEEE International Conference on IC Design and Technology (ICICDT)*, Soochow, China, Jun 17, 2019.
- [2] **Yuxiao Fang**, Chun Zhao, Ivona Z. Mitrovic, Stephen Hall, Li Yang, and Cezhou Zhao, “Bias-stress stability and radiation response of solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$  dielectrics investigated by on-site measurements,” *Insulating Films on Semiconductors (INFOS)*, London, UK, Jun 30, 2019.
- [3] Yanfei Qi, **Yuxiao Fang**, Chun Zhao, Qifeng Lu, Chenguang Liu, Li Yang, and Ce Zhou Zhao, “Influence of  $\text{HfAlO}$  Composition on Resistance Ratio of RRAM with Ti electrode,” *IEEE Physical and Failure Analysis of Integrated Circuits (IPFA)*, Chengdu, China, Jul 5, 2017.
- [4] Yanfei Qi, Chun Zhao, **Yuxiao Fang**, Qifeng Lu, Chenguang Liu, Li Yang, and Ce Zhou Zhao, “Compliance Current Effect on Switching Behavior of Hafnium Oxide based RRAM,” *IEEE Physical and Failure Analysis of Integrated Circuits (IPFA)*, Chengdu, China, Jul 5, 2017.
- [5] Tao Song, Tianshi Zhao, **Yuxiao Fang**, Chun Zhao, Cezhou Zhao, and Sang Lam, “Nearly Reversible Threshold Voltage Shifts with Low-Voltage Bias

Stress in Solution-Processed  $\text{In}_2\text{O}_3$  Thin-Film Transistors,” *Electron Devices Technology and Manufacturing Conference (EDTM)*, Singapore, Mar 12, 2019.

- [6] Qifeng Lu, Sang Lam, Yifei Mu, Ce Zhou Zhao, Yinchao Zhao, **Yuxiao Fang**, Li Yang, Steve Taylor, Paul R Chalker “Atomic layer deposition of  $\text{HfO}_2$  gate dielectric with surface treatments and post-metallization annealing for germanium MOSFETs,” *IEEE 17th International Conference on Nanotechnology (IEEE-NANO)*, Pittsburgh, USA, Mar 25, 2017.

## PATENTS

---

- [1] **Yuxiao Fang**, Chun Zhao, Cezhou Zhao, and Li Yang, “Micro-nano wire preparation device and micro-nano structure,” Patent publication No.: 209850936U.
- [2] **Yuxiao Fang**, Chun Zhao, Cezhou Zhao, and Li Yang, “A hafnium silicate-based metal oxide semiconductor capacitor device,” Patent publication No.: 209747510U.
- [3] **Yuxiao Fang**, Chun Zhao, Cezhou Zhao, and Li Yang, “A kind of organic-inorganic hybrid CTM based on  $ZrO_2$  dielectric and  $ZrSiO_4$  nanoparticles and its fabrication process,” Patent publication No.: 210866243U.
- [4] **Yuxiao Fang**, Chun Zhao, Cezhou Zhao, and Li Yang, “A method for enhancing radiation resistance of high- $k$  material TFT device by hydrogen peroxide,” Patent publication No.: 210866188U.



# List of Figures

<b>Figure 1-1.</b> Requirements of energy band offset between high- $k$ dielectric and semiconductor. ....	39
<b>Figure 1-2.</b> Bandgap versus static dielectric constant for different gate oxide materials [8]. ....	40
<b>Figure 1-3.</b> Gibbs energy changes ( $\Delta G$ ) for moisture absorption reactions in high- $k$ oxides under standard conditions [9]. ....	42
<b>Figure 1-4.</b> Sol-gel chemistry in metal oxide materials. <b>(a)</b> Schematic of reactions between metal ions and water/alcohol molecules. <b>(b)</b> Chemical reactions of hydrolysis and <b>(c)</b> chemical reactions of condensation [16]. ....	44
<b>Figure 1-5.</b> Thermogravimetric (TGA) analyses of diverse aqueous metal precursors: $\text{In}(\text{C}_2\text{H}_3\text{O}_2)_3$ , $\text{InCl}_3$ , $\text{InF}_3$ , and $\text{In}(\text{NO}_3)_3$ [30]. ....	46
<b>Figure 1-6.</b> Stages of thin-film formation from solution precursors. <b>(I)</b> The substrate is wetted with an aqueous metal nitrate solution. Adequate wetting is achieved via substrate surface preparation treatments to remove organic contaminants and introduce polar functional groups to impart hydrophilicity. <b>(II)</b> The thin-film precursor gel is formed by the rapid evaporation of the excess solvent ( $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ , in this example). The resulting metal-nitrate gel must then be decomposed to form a metal oxide. <b>(III)</b> With the addition of energy (commonly thermal annealing), additional solvent is evaporated and nitrates decompose to $\text{HNO}_3$ , $\text{NO}_x$ , etc. Condensation is initiated, forming $\text{M}(\text{OH})_x$	

species. <b>(IV)</b> Once nitrates and solvent are removed, $M(OH)_x$ further condense to form the final metal oxide [32]. .....	47
<b>Figure 1-7.</b> The constituent of publications based on different solution-processes, including inkjet printing, spray coating, and spin coating [6]. .....	49
<b>Figure 1-8.</b> Schematic band diagram of a metal-oxide-semiconductor (MOS) capacitor with positive gate bias. Illustrated are the main processes for radiation-induced charge generation [77]. .....	56
<b>Figure 2-1.</b> Equivalent circuits of MOSCAPs measured in parallel mode with <b>(a)</b> actual measurement components and <b>(b)</b> equivalent circuit components [4]. .....	82
<b>Figure 2-2.</b> Gate sweeping voltage waveform for bias-stress (BS) stability measurement. ....	83
<b>Figure 2-3.</b> The calculated ideal C-V curves in depletion and inversion region of $AlO_x$ MOSCAPs. ....	88
<b>Figure 2-4.</b> <b>(a)</b> Real-time and on-site measurement system of $\gamma$ -ray radiation. <b>(b)</b> Schematic diagram of the lead container with a $Cs^{137}$ $\gamma$ -ray radiation source in the ionizing radiation probe station system [10]......	90
<b>Figure 3-1.</b> The fabrication process of solution-processed $AlO_x$ MOSCAPs. ....	99
<b>Figure 3-2.</b> Flow chart of Radio Corporation of America (RCA) clean procedures and post-HF treatment for Si wafers. Deionized (DI) water rinse was	

performed after each procedure to remove the remained solutions on the Si surface.....	100
<b>Figure 3-3.</b> Thermogravimetric analysis-differential scanning calorimetry (TGA-DSC) curves of $\text{Al}(\text{NO}_3)_3$ precursor powder heated from 20 °C to 500 °C with a heating rate of 10 °C/min. ....	101
<b>Figure 3-4.</b> 3D AFM images of solution-processed $\text{AlO}_x$ thin films annealed at (a) 150 °C, (b) 200 °C, (c) 250 °C and (d) 300 °C. The image dimensions are 1.8 $\mu\text{m} \times 1.8 \mu\text{m}$ .....	104
<b>Figure 3-5.</b> (a) XRD patterns and (b) FT-IR spectra of solution-processed $\text{AlO}_x$ thin films annealed at different temperatures.....	105
<b>Figure 3-6.</b> (a) O 1s peaks and their deconvolution results of $\text{AlO}_x$ thin films annealed at 150 - 300 °C. (b) Semiquantitative analyses of the oxygen component for the corresponding $\text{AlO}_x$ thin films.....	106
<b>Figure 3-7.</b> (a) Capacitance-frequency (C-f) and (b) capacitance-voltage (C-V) characteristics of solution-processed $\text{AlO}_x$ MOSCAPs annealed at 150, 200, 250 and 300 °C.....	108
<b>Figure 3-8.</b> (a) Leakage current density-gate voltage ( $J_{\text{leak}}\text{-V}$ ) and (b) $\Delta V_{\text{FB}}$ vs stress time of solution-processed $\text{AlO}_x$ MOSCAPs annealed at different temperatures.....	109

**Figure 3-9.** C-V curves of solution-processed 300 °C - AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs under gate voltage of **(a)** +1.5 V, **(b)** -2.5 V, **(c)** irradiated +1.5 V and **(d)** irradiated -2.5 V with 10<sup>5</sup> s bias-stress time. The total dose is around 92 Gy (SiO<sub>2</sub>). 111

**Figure 3-10.** Flat-band voltage shift ( $\Delta V_{FB}$ ) of solution-processed 300 °C - AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs induced by different bias-stresses as a function of **(a)** stress time, **(b)** stress time & total dose. .... 112

**Figure 3-11.** Variation of oxide traps ( $\Delta N_{ot}$ ) of solution-processed 300 °C - AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs induced by different bias-stresses as a function of **(a)** stress time, **(b)** stress time & total dose. .... 113

**Figure 3-12.** Variation of interface traps ( $\Delta N_{it}$ ) of solution-processed 300 °C - AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs induced by different bias-stresses as a function of **(a)** stress time, **(b)** stress time & total dose. .... 114

**Figure 3-13.** Variation of oxide traps ( $\Delta N_{ot}$ ) induced under **(a)** BS and **(b)** BRS. Variation of interface traps ( $\Delta N_{it}$ ) induced under **(c)** BS and **(d)** BRS..... 115

**Figure 3-14.** Energy band diagrams of solution-processed 300 °C - AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs under **(a)** positive biased radiation stress (PBRS) and **(b)** negative biased radiation stress (NBRS). .... 117

**Figure 4-1.** **(a)** Leakage behavior ( $J_{leak}$ -V) and **(b)** the Poole-Frenkel (PF) fitting between the leakage current and the electric field in the accumulation region of AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs with different H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> concentration. .... 132

**Figure 4-2. (a) C-V and (b) C-f plots curves of solution-processed AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs with different H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> concentration (0 M, 2.5 M, 5.0 M, 7.5 M, 10 M)..... 133**

**Figure 4-3. The normalized C-V curves measured under different frequency of H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs with different H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> concentration. .... 136**

**Figure 4-4. The C-V curves of H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAP with 7.5 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> concentration. The inset enlarged figure displays the C-V hump is low frequency measurement. .... 136**

**Figure 4-5. The calculated D<sub>it</sub> and the standard deviation of the D<sub>it</sub> distribution (a) in the E<sub>c</sub>-E<sub>t</sub> range of 0.37 eV to 0.534 eV, and (b) at the E<sub>c</sub>-E<sub>t</sub>= 0.37eV of H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs with different H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> concentration (0 M, 2.5 M, 5.0 M, 7.5 M, 10 M). .... 137**

**Figure 4-6. The ΔV<sub>FB</sub> of AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs extracted under (a) gate voltage stress (V<sub>GS\_Stress</sub>) = + 2 V and (b) V<sub>GS\_Stress</sub>= - 2 V with stress time up to 1000 s. .... 139**

**Figure 4-7. TGA curves of Al(NO<sub>3</sub>)<sub>3</sub> precursor powder (a) with 0 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> and (b) with 7.5 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> heated from 20 to 500 °C with a heating rate of 10 °C/min. .... 142**

**Figure 4-8. XPS spectra of (a) survey scans and (b) O 1s narrow scans of solution-processed AlO<sub>x</sub> films..... 143**

**Figure 4-9.** C-V curves of solution-processed AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs under BRS conditions of **(a)** 0 V, 42 Gy (SiO<sub>2</sub>), without H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>, **(b)** +2.0 V, 0.1 Gy (SiO<sub>2</sub>), without H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>, **(c)** -2.5V, 42 Gy (SiO<sub>2</sub>), without H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>, **(d)** 0 V, 42 Gy (SiO<sub>2</sub>), with 7.5 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>, **(e)** +2.0 V, 0.1 Gy (SiO<sub>2</sub>), with 7.5 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> and **(f)** -2.5V, 42 Gy (SiO<sub>2</sub>), with 7.5 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>. ..... 145

**Figure 4-10.** **(a)**  $\Delta V_{FB}$ , **(b)**  $\Delta V_{FB}$  distribution, **(c)**  $\Delta N_{ot}$  and **(d)**  $\Delta N_{it}$  of AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs under No-Bias and under radiation-exposure-only ..... 146

**Figure 4-11.** **(a)**  $\Delta V_{FB}$  and stretched exponential fitting results, **(b)**  $\Delta V_{FB}$  distribution, **(c)**  $\Delta N_{ot}$  and **(d)**  $\Delta N_{it}$  of AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs under PBS and PBRS. .... 149

**Figure 4-12.** **(a)**  $\Delta V_{FB}$  and stretched exponential fitting results, **(b)**  $\Delta V_{FB}$  distribution, **(c)**  $\Delta N_{ot}$  and **(d)**  $\Delta N_{it}$  of AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs under NBS and NBRS. .... 152

**Figure 4-13.** Energy band diagrams of solution-processed AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs under **(a)** PBRS and **(b)** NBRS. .... 155

**Figure 4-14.** **(a)**  $\Delta V_{FB}$  and stretched exponential fitting results, **(b)**  $\Delta V_{FB}$  distribution, **(c)**  $\Delta N_{ot}$  and **(d)**  $\Delta N_{it}$  of AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs under NBS and negative biased-illumination stress (NBIS). .... 158

**Figure 4-15.**  $\Delta V_{FB}$  recovery characteristics of solution-processed AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs after **(a)** PBS & PBRS and **(b)** NBS & NBRS. .... 160

<b>Figure 4-16.</b> Percent fading values of solution-processed AlO <sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs after different (a) BS and (b) BRS conditions. ....	162
<b>Figure 4-17.</b> The distributions of C-V curves measured from at least 5 AlO <sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs with different H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub> concentration (0 M, 2.5 M, 5.0 M, 7.5 M, 10 M).....	164
<b>Figure 4-18.</b> The C-V curves measured in 46000 s with no voltage bias applied on the gate of H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub> AlO <sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs with different H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub> concentration (0 M, 2.5 M, 5.0 M, 7.5 M, 10 M).....	164
<b>Figure 4-19.</b> The C-V curves measured with bias stress time up to 1000 s under V <sub>GS_Stress</sub> = + 2 V.....	165
<b>Figure 4-20.</b> The C-V curves measured with bias stress time up to 1000 s under V <sub>GS_Stress</sub> = - 2 V.....	165
<b>Figure 5-1.</b> Schematic fabrication process of solution-processed water-induced (WI) thin film transistors (TFT).....	175
<b>Figure 5-2.</b> (a) TGA and (b) DSC curves of ZrLaO precursor powders with different La concentrations (0%, 10%, and 20% La).....	177
<b>Figure 5-3.</b> 3D Atomic force microscopy (AFM) images of (a) Zr-only, (b) Zr <sub>0.9</sub> La <sub>0.1</sub> O <sub>y</sub> , (c) Zr <sub>0.8</sub> La <sub>0.2</sub> O <sub>y</sub> thin films.....	178
<b>Figure 5-4.</b> (a) Core level XPS survey spectra and (b) Zr 3d peaks (inset: La 3d peaks) of ZrLaO thin films as a function of La concentration. (c) Semiquantitative analyses of the oxygen component for the corresponding	

ZrLaO thin films. O 1s peaks and their deconvolution results of ZrLaO thin films with different La concentration <b>(d)</b> 0% La, <b>(e)</b> 10% La, and <b>(f)</b> 20% La. ....	180
<b>Figure 5-5. (a)</b> $C_{i-f}$ and <b>(b)</b> $J_{leak-E}$ of the WI ZrLaO thin films with different La concentrations (0%, 10%, and 20% La). The inset figure is the structure of MIM devices. ....	182
<b>Figure 5-6. (a)</b> Representative transfer characteristics ( $I_{DS}-V_{GS}$ ), inset is the structure of TFT devices and <b>(b)</b> output curves ( $I_{DS}-V_{DS}$ ) of WI $InO_x/ZrLaO$ TFTs with different La concentration (0%, 10% and 20%). ....	184
<b>Figure 5-7. Distribution of (a)</b> threshold voltage ( $V_{TH}$ ), <b>(b)</b> saturation mobility ( $\mu_{sat}$ ) <b>(c)</b> $I_{on}/I_{off}$ <b>(d)</b> subthreshold swing (SS) and <b>(e)</b> interface trap density ( $N_{it}$ ) of WI $InO_x/ZrLaO$ TFT with different La concentration (0%, 10% and 20% La). ....	187
<b>Figure 5-8. Typical voltage transfer characteristic (VTC) of 13 M<math>\Omega</math> resistor-loaded inverters with WI <math>InO_x/ZrLaO</math> TFTs with <b>(a)</b> 0% La, <b>(b)</b>10% La and <b>(c)</b> 20% La concentration. The voltage gain of WI <math>InO_x/ZrLaO</math> TFTs based inverters with <b>(d)</b> 0% La, <b>(f)</b>10% La, and <b>(g)</b> 20% La concentration. ....</b>	190
<b>Figure 5-9. Noise margin (NM) extraction of inverters based on WI <math>InO_x/Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y</math> TFT using the maximum equal criterion (MEC) method from the butterfly plot. ....</b>	192



<b>Figure 5-10.</b> Linear fitting of <b>(a)</b> voltage gain and <b>(b)</b> transition width of the inverter based on WI InO <sub>x</sub> /ZrLaO TFT with various V <sub>DD</sub> values.....	193
<b>Figure 5-11.</b> Dynamic switching behavior of the inverter based on WI InO <sub>x</sub> /Zr <sub>0.9</sub> La <sub>0.1</sub> O <sub>y</sub> TFT under AC square waves at <b>(a)</b> 50 Hz, <b>(b)</b> 100 Hz and <b>(c)</b> 300 Hz. ....	194
<b>Figure 5-12.</b> Transfer curves of WI InO <sub>x</sub> /ZrLaO TFTs under <b>(a)-(c)</b> PBS and <b>(d)-(e)</b> NBS. ....	195
<b>Figure 5-13.</b> The C-V curves of ZrLaO MOSCAPs with different La concentration (0 %, 10 % and 20 % La).....	198
<b>Figure 5-14.</b> The C-V curves of ZrLaO MOSCAPs measured under <b>(a), (b), (c)</b> 1000 s PBS and <b>(d), (e), (f)</b> 1000 s NBS. ....	200
<b>Figure 5-15.</b> <b>(a)</b> The enhanced BS stability of ZrLaO TFT with 10% La concentration after 30-days ambient air oxidation. <b>(b)</b> the ΔV <sub>TH</sub> as a function of stress time. The gate voltage was +2 V and the stress time was up to 3600 s. ....	202
<b>Figure 5-16.</b> 3D AFM images of <b>(a)</b> Zr-only, <b>(b)</b> Zr <sub>0.9</sub> La <sub>0.1</sub> O <sub>y</sub> , <b>(c)</b> Zr <sub>0.8</sub> La <sub>0.2</sub> O <sub>y</sub> thin films after 5-weeks air exposure. ....	203
<b>Figure 5-17.</b> O 1s peaks and their deconvolution results of ZrLaO thin films with different La concentration <b>(a)</b> 0% La, <b>(b)</b> 10% La, and <b>(c)</b> 20% La, after 5-weeks air exposure.....	204

**Figure 5-18.** (a)  $C_{i-f}$  and (b)  $J_{leak}$ -E of the WI ZrLaO thin films with different La concentrations (0%, 10%, and 20% La), after 5-weeks air exposure. ....205

**Figure 5-19.** 3D AFM images of (a) Zr-only, (b)  $Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$ , (c)  $Zr_{0.8}La_{0.2}O_y$  thin films after 1.44 kGy  $\gamma$ -ray irradiation. ....206

**Figure 5-20.** O 1s peaks and their deconvolution results of ZrLaO thin films with different La concentration (a) 0% La, (b) 10% La, and (c) 20% La after 1.44 kGy  $\gamma$ -ray irradiation. ....207

**Figure 5-21.** Transfer curves of  $InO_x/Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$  TFTs after (a) 1 kGy irradiation and (b) 10 days air exposure. ....209

**Figure 5-22.** Transfer curves of WI  $InO_x/Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$  TFTs under PBS with conditions of (a) stable, (b) after 1 kGy irradiation, and (c) after 10-days air exposure. ....211

**Figure 5-23.**  $\Delta V_{TH}$  of  $InO_x/Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$  TFTs as a function of stress time under the bias stress of +1 V under different conditions. The lines show the exponential fitting of  $\Delta V_{TH}$ . ....212

**Figure 5-27.** Atomic ratio calculation of Zr and La at the surface. The survey spectra of (a) 10 % La and (b) 20 % La thin films. Element information of (c) 10 % La and (d) 20 % La thin films. ....214

**Figure 5-24.** The distribution of C-V curves measured from 5 devices of ZrLaO MOSCAPs with different La concentration (0 %, 10 % and 20 % La). ....215

**Figure 5-25.** The C-V curves of ZrLaO MOSCAPs measured under no bias voltage with time up to 1000 s. For each sample, at least 3 devices were measured. ....215

**Figure 5-26.** The actual inverter circuit, R is the internal resistance of voltage monitor equipment. ....217

# List of Tables

<b>Table 1-1.</b> Dielectric constant ( $k$ ), bandgap width ( $E_g$ ), and conduction band offset (CBO) with Si of several high- $k$ materials [6]. .....	38
<b>Table 1-2.</b> Various solution-processed thin-film deposition methods [42, 43]. ..	48
<b>Table 2-1:</b> The calculated $C_{FB}$ of different $AlO_x$ devices. ....	85
<b>Table 2-2.</b> The calculated $V_{mg}$ of different $AlO_x$ devices. ....	88
<b>Table 3-1.</b> Microstructural and dielectric properties of solution-processed $AlO_x$ thin films. ....	102
<b>Table 3-2.</b> Comparison of solution-processed high- $k$ dielectrics parameters with other works.....	103
<b>Table 4-1.</b> The properties of $H_2O_2$ $AlO_x$ thin films and MOSCAPs with different $H_2O_2$ concentration .....	133
<b>Table 4-2.</b> Common industrially oxidants available [23]. ....	140
<b>Table 4-3.</b> Stretched exponential fitted values of $AlO_x$ MOSCAPs under different BS conditions. ....	150
<b>Table 4-4.</b> Stretched exponential fitted values of $AlO_x$ MOSCAPs under different BRS conditions. ....	153
<b>Table 5-1.</b> Electrical parameters of WI $InO_x/ZrLaO$ TFTs with different La concentrations (0%, 10%, and 20% La).....	186

<b>Table 5-2.</b> Parameters of solution-processed TFTs based on different gate dielectrics. ....	186
<b>Table 5-3.</b> The extracted $\Delta V_{FB}$ , $\Delta N_{ot}$ and $\Delta N_{it}$ values after 1000 s PBS and NBS. ....	200
<b>Table 5-4.</b> Electrical parameters of WI $\text{InO}_x/\text{Zr}_{0.9}\text{La}_{0.1}\text{O}_y$ TFTs after 1 kGy irradiation. ....	210
<b>Table 5-5.</b> Electrical parameters of WI $\text{InO}_x/\text{Zr}_{0.9}\text{La}_{0.1}\text{O}_y$ TFTs after 10-days air exposure. ....	210
<b>Table 5-6.</b> Stretched exponential fitted values of WI $\text{InO}_x/\text{Zr}_{0.9}\text{La}_{0.1}\text{O}_y$ TFTs as a function of La concentration under different conditions. ....	212

# List of Abbreviations and Acronyms

AFM	Atomic force microscopy
ALD	Atomic layer deposition
$\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3/\text{AlO}_x$	Aluminum oxide
$\text{Al}(\text{NO}_3)_3 \cdot x\text{H}_2\text{O}$	Aluminum nitrate hydrate
BS	Bias-stress
BRS	Biased radiation stress
CBO	Conduction band offset
C-f	Capacitance-frequency
$C_{\text{FB}}$	Flat-band capacitance
$C_i$	Areal capacitance
$C_{\text{it}}$	Interface trap capacitance
$C_m$	Measured capacitance
CMOS	Complementary Metal-Oxide-Semiconductor
$C_{\text{ox}}$	Oxide layer capacitance
$C_s$	Space charge capacitance
C-V	Capacitance-voltage
DI water	Deionized water
E-beam	Electron-beam
$E_g$	Bandgap width

EHPs	Electron-hole pairs
FT-IR	Fourier transform infrared spectroscopy
Ge	Germanium
$G_m$	Measured conductance
$G_m$ -f	Conductance-frequency
Gy	Gray
$\Delta G$	Gibbs free energy change
$H^+$	Proton
$\Delta H$	Formation enthalpy
HF	Hydrofluoric acid
HfO <sub>2</sub> /HfO <sub>x</sub>	Hafnium oxide
High- <i>k</i>	High dielectric constant
H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub>	Hydrogen peroxide
IC	Integrated circuit
I-V	Current-voltage
I <sub>DS</sub>	Drain current
I <sub>DS</sub> -V <sub>DS</sub>	Output characteristic
I <sub>DS</sub> -V <sub>GS</sub>	Transfer characteristic
I <sub>GS</sub>	Gate current
In <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> /InO <sub>x</sub>	Indium oxide
I <sub>off</sub>	Off current

$I_{on}$	On current
IZO	Indium-zinc-oxide
$J_{leak-V}$	Leak current density-voltage
$J_{leak-E}$	Leak current density-electrical field
$La_2O_3$	Lanthanum oxide
MEC	Maximum equal criterion
M-O	Metal-oxide
M-OH	Hydrolyzed metal
M-O-M	Metal-oxide framework
MOS	Metal Oxide Semiconductor
MOSFET	Metal-Oxide-Semiconductor Field Effect Transistor
$N_2$	Nitrogen gas
NBS	Negative bias stress
NBRS	Negative biased radiation stress
$N_{it}$	Interface trap density
$\Delta N_{it}$	Variation of interface trap density
NM	Noise margin
$N_{ot}$	Oxide trap density
$\Delta N_{ot}$	Variation of oxide trap density
$NO^{3-}$	Nitrate group
O-H	Hydroxyl group



PBS	Positive bias stress
PBRS	Positive biased radiation stress
PCBM	[6,6]-phenyl-C <sub>61</sub> -butyric acid methyl ester
PES	Polyethersulfone
RCA	Radio Corporation of America
RE	Rare earth
RILC	Radiation induced leakage current
R <sub>it</sub>	Interface trap resistance
RMS	Root-mean-square
R <sub>s</sub>	Series resistance
Si	Silicon
Si <sup>-</sup>	Silicon dangling bond
SiO <sub>2</sub>	Silicon dioxide
SS	Subthreshold swing
Ta <sub>2</sub> O <sub>5</sub>	Tantalum oxide
TFT	Thin film transistor
TGA-DSC	Thermogravimetric analysis-differential scanning calorimetry
TiO <sub>2</sub>	Titanium oxide
TMA	(Al(CH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>3</sub> )
UV	Ultraviolet
V <sub>DS</sub>	Drain voltage

$V_{FB}$	Flat-band voltage
$\Delta V_{FB}$	Flat-band voltage shift
$V_{GS}$	Gate voltage
$V_o$	Oxygen vacancy
$V_{TH}$	Threshold voltage
$\Delta V_{TH}$	Threshold voltage shift
WI	Water induced
XPS	X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy
XRD	X-ray diffraction
$\gamma$ -ray	Gamma-ray
$Y_2O_3$	Yttrium oxide
$ZrO_2$	Zirconium oxide

# Chapter 1: Introduction

## 1.1 Review of high- $k$ dielectrics

The transistor is one of the greatest inventions of the 20<sup>th</sup> century and laid the foundation for the birth of integrated circuits (ICs) later. In 1947, the world's first transistor was developed by a research group of Bell Labs in the United States. This transistor was based on germanium (Ge) and can amplify the signal 100 times. For early applications such as radios and telephones, the initial transistors were sufficient, but with the development of science and technology, the combination of smaller size and a larger number of transistors is required, which is IC. Consequently, in 1958, near the tenth anniversary of the invention of the transistor, the world's first IC was invented. It only consisted of a bipolar transistor, a capacitor, and three resistors. This invention successfully realized the integration of various electronic devices on a single semiconductor material. Although the first transistor had a quite large size, it had created a new era in the history of microelectronic technology. In 1960, a Metal-Oxide-Semiconductor Field Effect Transistor (MOSFET) device was successfully developed. It had the advantages of high reliability and low power consumption, which made it become the core part of the advanced digital ICs and continue to develop in the last 10 years at a surprising rate [1]. In 1962, the first thin thin-film transistor (TFT) was developed by Paul K. Weimer in RCA (Radio Corporation of America). TFT is a special type of MOSFET with similar structure and operation principles [2]. TFTs are made by

depositing an active semiconductor layer, a dielectric layer, and metallic contacts over a non-conducting substrate. Glass is a common substrate, because the primary application of TFTs is in liquid-crystal displays (LCDs). On the other hand, conventional MOSFET typically use semiconductor material as substrate, such as silicon wafers.

Most of the traditional TFT use thermally grown or vacuum-deposited SiO<sub>2</sub> ( $k = 3.9$ ) as gate dielectrics, as SiO<sub>2</sub> has the advantages of high thermodynamic stability, large bandgap, and good reliability. However, using SiO<sub>2</sub> as the gate dielectric could lead to high operation voltages ( $> 20$  V). In general, high operating voltage results in high power consumption and it is a critical barrier for portable, battery-powered TFT applications. Various gate insulators with large areal capacitances, including organic dielectrics, electrolyte dielectrics, and high- $k$  oxide dielectrics have been explored to circumvent this bottleneck. Among these, high- $k$  oxide dielectrics have received the most attention because of their large permittivity and the excellent heterogeneous interface with oxide-semiconductor active layers. TFT is a capacitance-based device, where the TFT source-drain current depends on the gate capacitance. The capacitance per unit area ( $C_i$ ) can be simply expressed as

$$C_i = \frac{\epsilon_0 \epsilon_{ox} A}{t_{ox}} \quad (1-1)$$

where  $\epsilon_0$ ,  $\epsilon_{ox}$  and  $t_{ox}$  is vacuum permittivity, dielectric constant, and dielectric thickness, respectively. For conventional SiO<sub>2</sub> dielectric, the dielectric constant  $k = 3.9$ . According to (1-1), in order to gain large capacitance density for low-voltage operation,

two options are available: (a) reduced dielectric thickness; or (b) enhanced dielectric constant of gate dielectric. Utilizing high- $k$  dielectrics could achieve low operation voltage, low power consumption and low gate leakage current at the same time. By far, high- $k$  metal oxide TFTs fabricated by conventional vacuum-based technologies have been well established and commercialized in a short period [3]. After considering many aspects, there are several criteria for selecting a suitable high- $k$  oxide to serve as a gate dielectric. By far, high- $k$  metal oxide TFTs fabricated by conventional vacuum-based technologies have been well established and commercialized in a short period [3]. After considering many aspects, there are several criteria for selecting a suitable high- $k$  oxide to serve as a gate dielectric.

### **1. Appropriate $k$ value**

For next-generation gate dielectric applications, appropriate  $k$  should be chosen ( $> 10$ ). Under the same areal capacitance, employing high- $k$  dielectrics effectively increases physical thin film thickness (4 - 7 times) and reduces leakage current caused by tunnelling. Generally, for a material, the  $k$  value represents the polarizability under an applied electric field, which is related to the charge reorganization, including orientation, ionic, and electronic polarization [4]. It is noticeable that  $k$  value should not be too large ( $< 30$ ) to avoid the formation of a 2D electric fringing field from the drain through the thick (physical) gate dielectric, which could lower the source to channel potential barrier and hence the threshold voltage ( $V_{TH}$ ) [5].

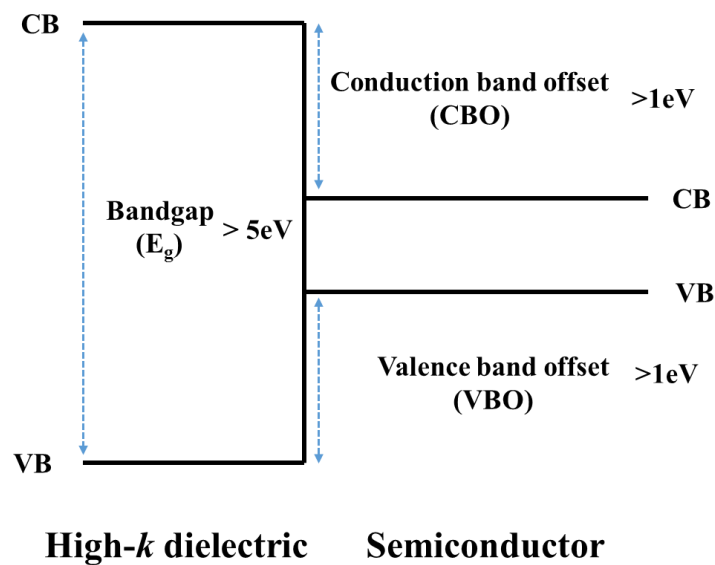
**Table 1-1.** Dielectric constant ( $k$ ), bandgap width ( $E_g$ ), and conduction band offset (CBO) with Si of several high- $k$  materials [6].

Materials	Dielectric constant	Bandgap width	Conduction band offset
	$k$	$E_g$ (eV)	with Si (eV)
Si	-	1.1	-
SiO <sub>2</sub>	3.9	9	3.2
Al <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	9	8.8	2.4
Y <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	15	6	2.3
Ta <sub>2</sub> O <sub>5</sub>	22	4.4	0.35
HfO <sub>2</sub>	25	5.8	1.4
ZrO <sub>2</sub>	25	5.8	1.5
La <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	30	6	2.3
TiO <sub>2</sub>	80	3.5	0

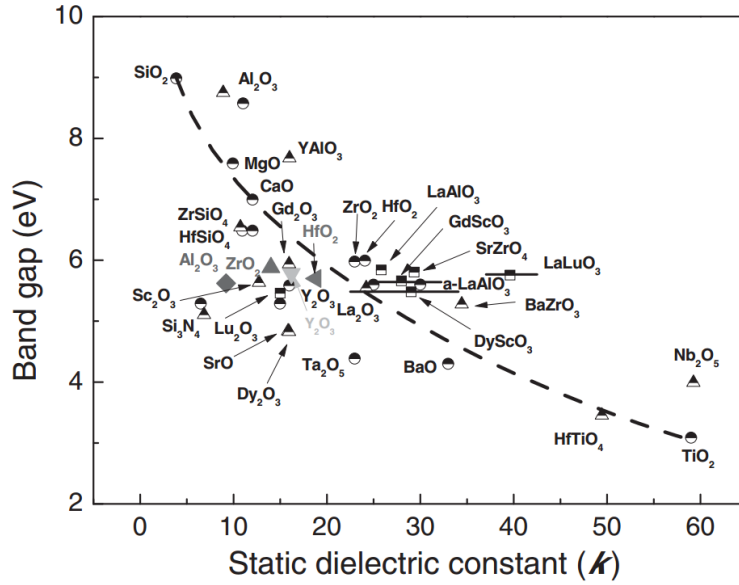
## 2. Large bandgap width ( $E_g$ ) and conduction band offset (CBO)

Large  $E_g$  and CBO suppress the tunnelling possibility, thus reduce the leakage current. As shown in Table 1-1, high- $k$  oxide dielectrics exhibit narrower  $E_g$  and a smaller band offset than SiO<sub>2</sub>, which is related to the electronegativity of high- $k$  oxide dielectrics. Higher electronegativity brings a lower conduction band [7]. The requirements of energy band offset between high- $k$  dielectric and semiconductor are indicated in Figure 1-1. Generally, for high- $k$  dielectrics, the CBO should be  $>1\text{eV}$  with

the semiconductor to suppress the leakage current caused by the thermionic emission of electrons/holes into the dielectric bands. Therefore,  $E_g$  of an insulator should be  $>5$  eV to guarantee sufficient CBO. The tradeoff between  $k$  and  $E_g$  can be found in Figure 1-2. As mentioned before, the  $k$  value should not be too large to avoid forming the 2D electric fringing field. Another reason is that, for some high- $k$  materials (e.g.  $\text{TiO}_2$ ), although the  $k$  values are  $>40$ , their  $E_g$  and CBO are too small to block the leakage current when serving as a gate dielectric of a TFT device. Take  $E_g$  and CBO into consideration; high- $k$  metal oxide dielectrics with relative low  $k$  value have sometimes been adopted.



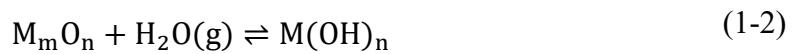
**Figure 1-1.** Requirements of energy band offset between high- $k$  dielectric and semiconductor.



**Figure 1-2.** Bandgap versus static dielectric constant for different gate oxide materials [8].

### 3. The ability to suppress moisture absorption

High- $k$  materials are inevitably exposed to moisture and air, especially those fabricated by solution-process. As a result, the resistance to moisture absorption is an important property for a high- $k$  gate dielectric. The moisture absorption phenomenon in high- $k$  oxides is the reaction between the solid oxide ( $M_mO_n$ ) film and the gaseous state water ( $H_2O$ ) in the air, as represented by (1-2) [9].



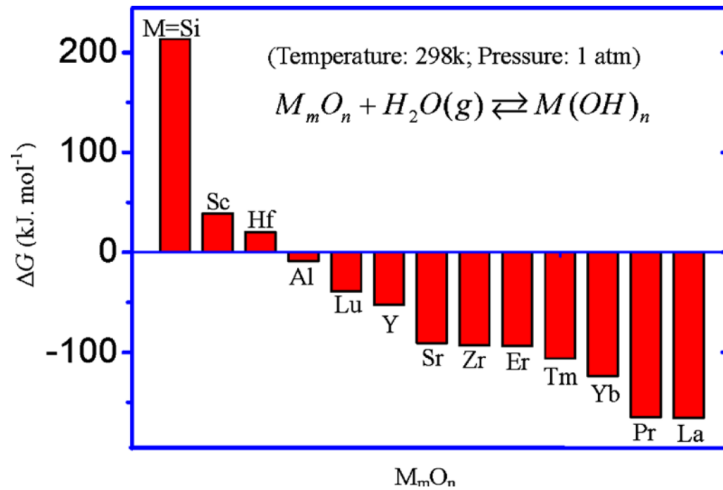
The reaction speed is directly related to the Gibbs free energy change ( $\Delta G$ ) during the reaction. As shown in Figure 1-3, small  $\Delta G$  represents the decreased system energy, indicating poor ability to suppress moisture absorption. Hafnium oxide ( $HfO_2$ ) exhibits a small moisture absorption possibility with a positive  $G$ . While lanthanide oxide ( $La_2O_3$ ) demonstrates the highest moisture absorption speed, which severely degrades



the reliability and stability of  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  based TFT devices. As a result, TFT devices based on high- $k$  dielectrics with large negative  $\Delta G$  need additional processing technologies to improve and stabilize the device properties.

#### **4. Smooth surface morphology and low defect density**

For a TFT device, the smooth surface morphology and low defect density of gate dielectrics are crucial to suppress the leakage current and improve device mobility and stability. The electrode and the semiconductor film sandwich a gate dielectric; the ideal dielectric should produce a smooth dielectric/semiconductor interface with low interface defect density. As the charge transport occurs nearby the interface, the interface defects can cause the scattering and trapping of the charge carriers, leading to the degradation of the TFT mobility and stability [10]. When it comes to the commercial application of TFT, long-term bias-stress (BS) stability is crucial. The charge trapping at/ near the dielectric/semiconductor interface induces the distortion of capacitance-voltage (C-V) curves and the shift of  $V_{\text{TH}}$ . It has been reported that a slight  $V_{\text{TH}}$  shift of 0.1 V for the driving transistor can induce luminance variations of the OLED pixels by  $\approx 20\%$  [11]. For solution-processed high- $k$  oxides, common defects are oxygen vacancies, hydroxyl groups, and dangling bonds. The density of these defects is mainly determined by the fabrication process and post-treatment condition [12-15].



**Figure 1-3.** Gibbs energy changes ( $\Delta G$ ) for moisture absorption reactions in high- $k$  oxides under standard conditions [9].

## 1.2 Review of solution-process

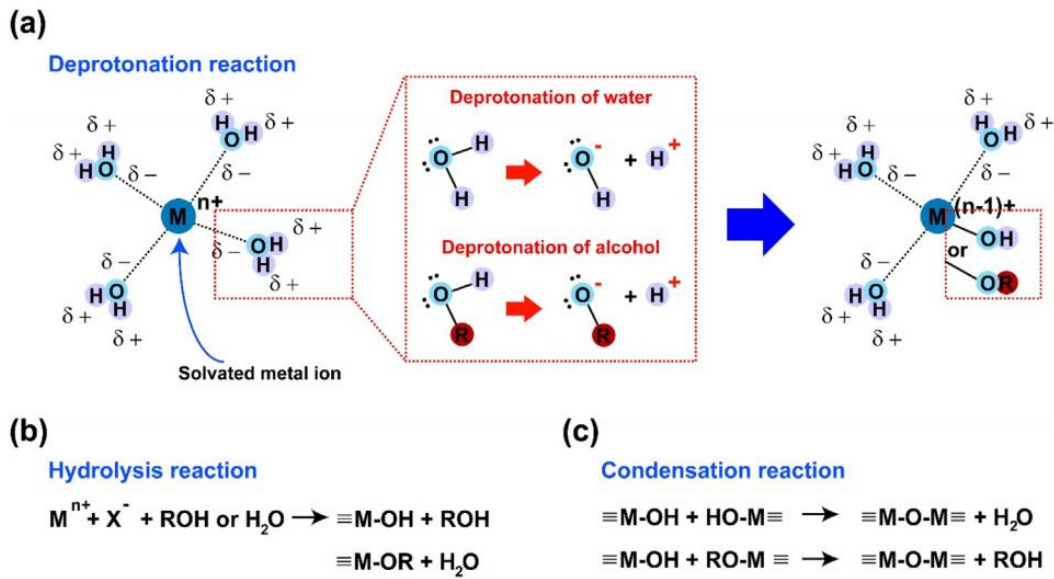
### 1.2.1 Overview

The deposition methods of high- $k$  oxide are of great importance. Traditional vacuum-based methods such as chemical vapor deposition and sputtering require long processing time and high vacuum environments. The high-cost equipment, complex fabrication process, and relatively small area deposition limit the potential applications of vacuum-based techniques in large-area electronics. Over the past decade, the solution-processed thin film deposition technique for oxide materials has been well developed; it eliminates the vacuum deposition processes and replaces them with printable precursor materials [6, 16, 17]. Compared to traditional vacuum thin film deposition methods, solution-processes enable the fabrication of larger area flexible metal oxide TFTs due to advantages of simplicity, low-cost, roll-to-roll (R2R) capability,

atmospheric processing and high throughput [18, 19]. Thus, the solution-process has become a strong research focus in both academic and industrial fields. For industrial applications, Evonik Resource Efficiency GmbH has demonstrated the large-area processing of solution-processed metal oxide TFT backplanes and the integration in highly stable OLED displays [20]. Besides, emerging non-display applications (e.g. photodetectors, biosensors, and memory devices) based on solution-processed metal oxides are rapidly advancing [21, 22].

### **1.2.2 Sol-gel chemistry**

Generally, to deposit solution-processed metal oxides, there are two routes, one is the nanoparticle-based process, and another one is metal salt-based sol-gel chemistry. When depositing metal oxide thin films using solution-process, materials are synthesized through a phase transformation from liquid precursors to a sol (colloidal suspension) and finally to a gel (network structure) [16]. As shown in Figure 1-4 (a) and (b), the solvent molecules transfer the metal cations into metal hydroxides (M-OH) through a hydrolysis reaction. Subsequently, the condensation reaction occurs to form metal oxide (M-O-M) frameworks through an oxolation reaction between metal hydroxides, which is exhibited in Figure 1-4 (c) [16]. Finally, a xerogel-like oxide film is formed by coating a sol-gel precursor solution onto substrates and thermally annealed at temperatures typically above 400 °C. High-temperature annealing has the function of



**Figure 1-4.** Sol-gel chemistry in metal oxide materials. (a) Schematic of reactions between metal ions and water/alcohol molecules. (b) Chemical reactions of hydrolysis and (c) chemical reactions of condensation [16].

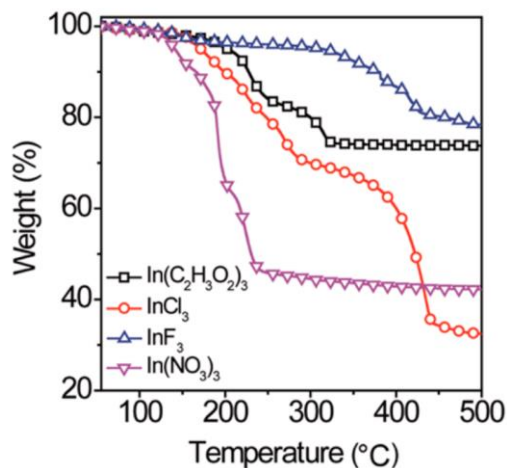
completing the condensation reaction, removing chemical impurities/byproducts, and densifying the resultant oxide film [16].

### 1.2.3 Low-temperature processes

Though many solution-processed devices have demonstrated good device characteristics, high-temperature annealing ( $> 400\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$ ) is essential to form dense and no-pinhole films with a metal oxide framework. Simple low-temperature annealing is unacceptable because it results in large amounts of existing M-OH, which severely degrade the carrier transportation efficiency [23]. High-temperature annealing of solution-process limits the potential application of solution-processed materials on flexible substrates. Therefore, it is necessary to develop low-temperature solution-processed techniques to realise flexible and large-area oxide electronics fully. To lower

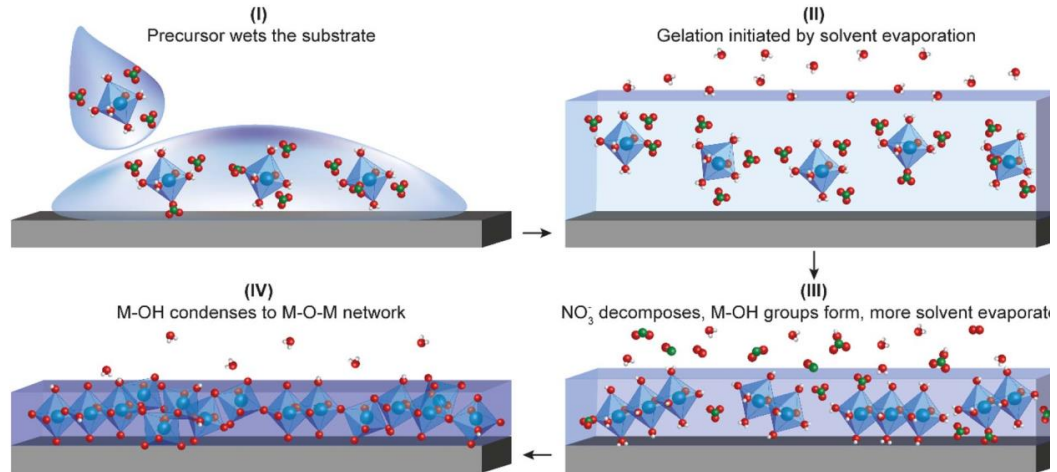
the annealing temperature, alkoxide precursors (see Chapter 1 Appendix for more information) [24], chemical combustion reaction (see Chapter 1 Appendix for more information) [25], UV/ plasma-assisted activation [26], and carbon-free WI route have been recognized as promising approaches [27].

In this work, the WI route has been utilized. Generally, organic solvents require constant thermal energy to break existing chemical bonds in specific organic species [28]. Besides, pinholes are easily formed among the thin film after the decomposition of organic solvent. Therefore, the organic solvent is the limitation of further lowering the fabrication temperature and improving the thin film quality. Deionized (DI) water is a suitable precursor solvent for low-temperature fabrication. It is reported that the coordination bond between the cation and neighboring aquo ion is an electrostatic reaction, which breaks more easily compared to covalent bonds in conventional organic-based precursors [29]. Therefore, dihydroxylation and condensation are achieved with sufficient annealing time when employing the WI route. In addition to applying water as a solvent, the selection of precursor metal salt is important to achieve a structurally dense oxide framework at low temperatures. Commonly used metal salts for oxide film fabrication mainly include chloride, acetate, fluoride, and nitrate. To clarify the thermal decomposition characteristic of each metal precursor, Yang et al. investigated thermogravimetric (TGA) results, as shown in Figure 1-5 [30]. Nitrate precursors are found to be decomposed at a lower temperature than other types of precursors.



**Figure 1-5.** Thermogravimetric (TGA) analyses of diverse aqueous metal precursors:  $\text{In}(\text{C}_2\text{H}_3\text{O}_2)_3$ ,  $\text{InCl}_3$ ,  $\text{InF}_3$ , and  $\text{In}(\text{NO}_3)_3$  [30].

In 2003, to combine the water solvent and metal nitrate precursor, Hwang et al. employed DI water as the precursor solvent and successfully fabricated oxide TFT at annealing temperature  $<200$  °C [31]. They demonstrated that  $\text{In}(\text{NO}_3)_3$  can form  $(\text{In}(\text{OH}_2)_6)^{3+}$  after dissolving in DI water, and metal oxide framework was easily formed at low temperature with this structure. Additionally, the decomposition temperature of  $\text{HNO}_3$  is quite low, and the annealing temperature to transform precursor film into  $\text{InO}_x$  metal oxide can be as low as 160 °C. The detailed stages of thin-film formation from nitrate precursors are demonstrated in Figure 1-6 [32]. On the other hand, post-treatment techniques are alternative selections to achieve low-temperature fabrication. Plasma assisted pretreatment [33], UV assisted photochemical activation [34], high-pressure annealing [35], and microwave annealing[36] have been demonstrated to effectively eliminate defect states, improve dielectric film performance and reproducibility at low temperature.



**Figure 1-6.** Stages of thin-film formation from solution precursors. **(I)** The substrate is wetted with an aqueous metal nitrate solution. Adequate wetting is achieved via substrate surface preparation treatments to remove organic contaminants and introduce polar functional groups to impart hydrophilicity. **(II)** The thin-film precursor gel is formed by the rapid evaporation of the excess solvent ( $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ , in this example). The resulting metal-nitrate gel must then be decomposed to form a metal oxide. **(III)** With the addition of energy (commonly thermal annealing), additional solvent is evaporated and nitrates decompose to  $\text{HNO}_3$ ,  $\text{NO}_x$ , etc. Condensation is initiated, forming  $\text{M}(\text{OH})_x$  species. **(IV)** Once nitrates and solvent are removed,  $\text{M}(\text{OH})_x$  further condense to form the final metal oxide [32].

### 1.2.4 Deposition methods

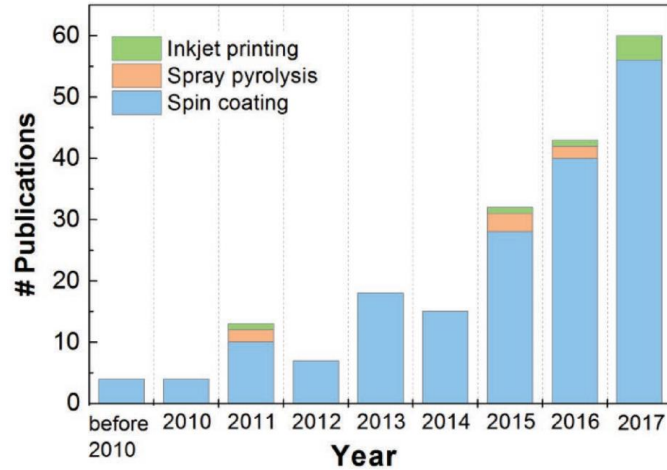
Common solution-processed methods include dip-coating[37], spin-coating [38], spray-coating [39], bar coating [40] and inkjet-printing [41]. General information about these methods is listed in Table 1-2. Each technique has its advantages and disadvantages, including operational ease, precursor preparation, position accuracy, throughput efficiency, and R2R compatibility. As shown in Figure 1-7, the spin coating has been widely utilized to fabricate oxide dielectric due to its simple operation, good

reproducibility, high precision and easy integration with conventional micro-fabrication techniques [6]. This method requires very little precursor solution and is suitable for a wide range of solutions with different viscosity. By controlling the spin rate, solution viscosity, and temperature, films with different thicknesses from 10 to 5000 nm can be simply obtained. Furthermore, pretreatment can ensure good substrate surface hydrophilia, which ensures the quality of the formed film. Nevertheless, spin coating only utilizes 5-10 % of the precursor solution during the deposition process and is not compatible with R2R processing to integrate large TFT arrays.

**Table 1-2.** Various solution-processed thin-film deposition methods [42, 43].

<b>Technique</b>	<b>Spin coating</b>	<b>Spray coating</b>	<b>Bar coating</b>	<b>Inkjet printing</b>
Ink preparation	Simple	Moderate	Simple	Moderate
Ink waste	Significant	Considerable	Little	None
Speed	-	Fast	Medium	Medium
Noncontact processability	Yes	Yes	No	Yes
R2R compatibility	No	Yes	Yes	Yes





**Figure 1-7.** The constituent of publications based on different solution-processes, including inkjet printing, spray coating, and spin coating [6].

### 1.2.5 Solution-processed high-*k* oxides

After understanding the criteria of selecting high-*k* dielectrics (section 1.1) and the importance of solution-process, much effort has been devoted to developing solution-processed high-*k* dielectrics, such as Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> [44], HfO<sub>2</sub> [45], ZrO<sub>2</sub> [46], and Ga<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> [47]. Besides, the previously introduced low-temperature processing approaches (alkoxide precursors, chemical combustion, WI route) have been employed to produce high-*k* oxide dielectrics based flexible electronics. Among those promising candidates, Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> is one of the most widely studied oxide dielectrics for oxide TFTs with a satisfying large bandgap of 8.8 eV and a relatively low dielectric constant of 9. It has the advantages of abundant in the earth, high breakdown field, good thermal and chemical stability, smooth surface, and excellent interface with oxide semiconductors [44, 48-52]. In 2015, Xu et al. demonstrated a facile and environmentally friendly solution-processed method

for depositing Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> dielectrics [44]. This method combined the DI water solvent and metal nitrates precursor. Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> fabricated at 300 °C through this method was used as the gate dielectric for solution-processed oxide TFTs. The Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> based In<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> and IZO TFT exhibited satisfied mobilities of 57.2 and 10.1 cm<sup>2</sup>V<sup>-1</sup>s<sup>-1</sup>, respectively, as well as 4 V low operation. In 2017, the same group developed a low-temperature aqueous route to fabricate oxide TFTs with Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> as dielectric and In<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> and IZO as semiconductors [53]. The Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> dielectric exhibited a low leakage current ( $2.9 \times 10^{-7}$  Acm<sup>-2</sup> at 1 MVcm<sup>-1</sup>) and a dielectric constant of 8.6 with annealing temperature <250 °C. The In<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> TFTs annealed <250 °C demonstrated high mobilities up to 30.88 cm<sup>2</sup> V<sup>-1</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> at a low operating voltage of 4 V.

ZrO<sub>2</sub> constitutes another class of most-studied solution-processed high-*k* oxide dielectrics, which has a large dielectric constant of 25, a wide bandgap of 5.8 eV, relatively low interface trap density, and suitable band alignment [10, 54, 55]. In 2011, Adamopoulos and co-workers demonstrated ZrO<sub>2</sub> dielectric fabricated by spray-coating [56]. The 400 °C annealed optimized Li-ZnO/ZrO<sub>2</sub> TFTs had 6 V operation voltage, 10<sup>6</sup> on/off current ratio, negligible hysteresis, and 85 cm<sup>2</sup> V<sup>-1</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> mobility. In 2016, Marks et al. successfully fabricated ZrO<sub>2</sub> dielectric through spray-combustion synthesis [57]. The ZrO<sub>2</sub> dielectric showed a low leakage current (10<sup>-7</sup> A cm<sup>-2</sup> at 2 MV cm<sup>-1</sup>) and high areal capacitance (>600 nF cm<sup>-2</sup>). The solution-processed IZO/ZrO<sub>2</sub> TFTs annealed at 250 and 300 °C exhibited mobilities of 12.1 and 45.5 cm<sup>2</sup> V<sup>-1</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>, respectively. In 2016, Shan and co-workers demonstrated the low-temperature fabrication of high-quality

ZrO<sub>2</sub> dielectrics via an aqueous route using zirconium nitrate and DI-water solution [46]. The In<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>/ZrO<sub>2</sub> TFTs annealed at 250 °C exhibited high mobility of 10.8 cm<sup>2</sup> V<sup>-1</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>, a small subthreshold swing of 75 mV dec<sup>-1</sup>, and an on/off current ratio of 10<sup>6</sup>, respectively. The p-type NiO/ZrO<sub>2</sub> TFTs produced at 250 °C exhibited an on/off current ratio of 10<sup>5</sup> and hole mobility of 4.8 cm<sup>2</sup> V<sup>-1</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> [46]. By now, solution-processed low-temperature Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> and ZrO<sub>2</sub> have been regarded as promising high-k dielectrics and can potentially apply flexible electronics.

## 1.3 Radiation effects on electronics

### 1.3.1 Overview

Advanced electronic circuits are essential for computing and controlling electronic devices in space or other radioactive environments [58-60]. They are widely applied in radiation detection sensors, satellite communication systems, nuclear power plants, and medical equipment. In addition, the development of solution-process makes the applications of large area and flexible radiation harsh electronics possible, such as large-area antenna arrays, whole-body-scanning X-ray detectors, and artificial skin on robots designed to operate in space [58]. These applications are unavoidably exposed to space-like radiation, which has a relatively low radiation dose rate at 10<sup>-4</sup>-10<sup>-8</sup> Gy/s (Si) [61, 62]. Therefore, electronic devices intended for harsh applications should provide exceptional levels of operational reliability, given that they are mission-critical and safety-critical. As mentioned before, SiO<sub>2</sub> has been the primary gate insulator since

MOS ICs were first developed. At present, the thickness of the SiO<sub>2</sub> gate is extremely thin. McGarrity reported that the gains in gate oxide hardening could be achieved merely by thinning the oxide without special processing [63]. Consequently, the devices with SiO<sub>2</sub> gate oxide have demonstrated excellent radiation hardness. However, the application of high-*k* dielectrics, especially solution-processed high-*k* dielectrics, degrades the radiation hardness of devices [58, 64-68]. The reason is that, with the same EOT, high-*k* dielectrics are much thicker, more defective, and contain a higher percentage of electron traps than SiO<sub>2</sub>. Besides, compared to those high-*k* dielectrics fabricated by vacuum methods, solution-processed high-*k* dielectrics are even more thicker, they contain more precursor residual, chemical defect and metal hydroxyl. In this case, electron tunneling possibility is reduced and oxide trap charges may be more significant. However, very few works have reported the radiation response of solution-processed high-*k* dielectrics [58]. Therefore, the charge trapping behavior and long-term reliability of solution-processed microelectronics need to be investigated in detail.

The “radiation effects” are the processes of the interactions between high-energy particles and target materials. Various environments are likely to have a degrading effect on electronic devices and systems: space, nuclear reactors, nuclear weapons, and controlled fusion. In these harsh environments, various radiation sources are associated with different types of high-energy particles, including charged particle, neutron, and photon [69]. This work focused on the total dose effects on the high-*k* dielectrics and devices caused by  $\gamma$ -ray irradiation.

### 1.3.2 Photon irradiation-induced damage to materials

There are many types of radiating particles, including charged particles (see Chapter 1 Appendix for more information), neutrons (see Chapter 1 Appendix for more information) and photons. Photons are uncharged particles contained in X-rays and  $\gamma$ -rays.  $\gamma$ -ray is a type of electromagnetic radiation and is the product of nuclear reactions. It has greater energy compared to X-ray. Photons mainly interact with the existing electrons in materials. For photons with different energies, the mechanism of interaction with atoms is different, which can be divided into photoelectric effect, Compton scattering, and electron pair generation [70]. The photoelectric effect is related to the emission of photoelectrons. In this case, the energy of the incident photons is completely absorbed by the atom, and photoelectrons are then excited. Compton scattering is the inelastic scattering between photons and electrons. The incident photons transfer a part of their energy to the electrons, but these photons are not completely absorbed and are refracted at an angle. Due to the different refraction angles of photons, the energy transferred to the electrons varies over a wide range. Electron pair generation is the transmission of a photon into a pair of positive and negative electrons when passing through the material. Electron pair generation dominates the radiation effect when the photon energy is larger than 5 MeV.

Generally, radiation effects can be divided into displacement damage (see Chapter 1 Appendix for more information) and ionizing damage. In this work, a  $\text{Cs}^{137}$  radiation source with 662-keV energy is employed; the main mechanisms investigated are

photoelectric effects and Compton scattering, which belongs to the radiation-induced ionizing damage. Ionizing damage refers to the process that radiation particles pass through the material, interact with the electrons in the material, and transfer their energy to the electrons. If the energy obtained by the electron is more significant than its atom binding energy, the electron will break away from the nucleus and become a free electron; then the atom will be ionized into an ion. In general, for a microelectronic device, radiation induces electron-hole pairs (EHPs) among the material, especially gate oxide [71]. The motions of these radiation-induced EHPs caused by diffusion or applied electrical field could lead to various ionization effects on the device properties.

The effect of ionizing radiation is mainly determined by the energy absorbed by the electrons, regardless of the type of radiation. Therefore, ionizing radiation damage can be measured by the energy absorbed per unit volume of material. The commonly used units are rad or Gray (Gy), where  $1 \text{ rad} = 100 \text{ erg/g}$ ,  $1 \text{ Gy} = 1 \text{ J/kg} = 100 \text{ rad}$ . For a given dose, the charge released is dependent on the energy absorbed by the material. Therefore, the ionizing dose must specify an absorber, for example, 1 rad (Si), 1 rad ( $\text{SiO}_2$ ), 1 rad (GaAs), or the international (Si) unit system, 1 Gy (Si) and so on. According to the time scale of the ionization effect, the ionizing effect can be divided into the signal event effect (see Chapter 1 Appendix for more information) and the total dose effect.

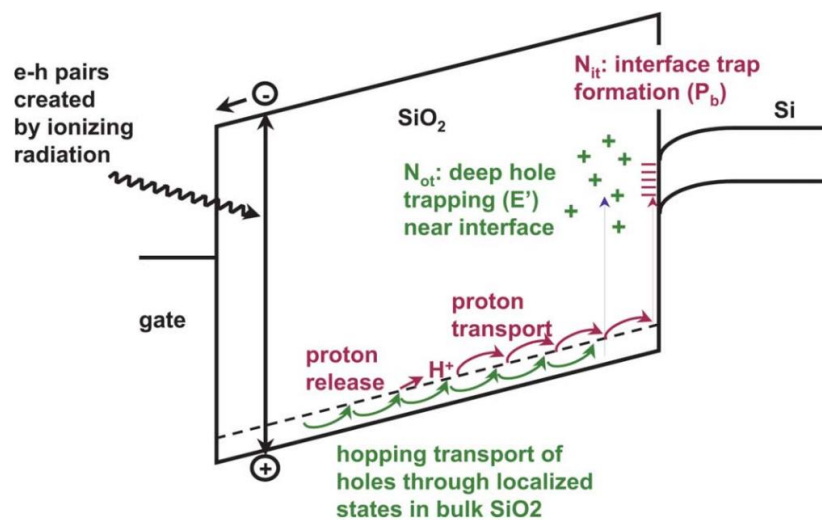
The total dose effect is related to the cumulative dose absorbed during a certain exposure period. This effect becomes significant with the accumulation of radiation

dose. As long as the semiconductor device is exposed to the radiation environment, radiation effects will accumulate throughout the life of the electronic components. Consequently, total dose effect investigation is crucial for long-term applications, such as nuclear power reactor applications, space applications, and accelerator applications. For a MOS device, the total dose effect is mainly caused by the interaction between the gate dielectric and charged particles (low-energy electrons, protons, etc.), X-rays or  $\gamma$ -rays. Many research results have demonstrated that the total dose effect leads to the generation of oxide traps in the dielectric oxide layer and interface traps at the dielectric oxide/semiconductor interface [72-76].

### **1.3.3 Total dose effects in MOS system**

Figure 1-8 demonstrates the schematic energy band diagram of a MOS structure under positive gate bias [77]. The gate oxide is the most sensitive part of a MOS system; when radiation passes through a gate oxide, EHPs are generated. Electrons are much more mobile than holes and are swept out of the oxide in a picosecond or less. It is noticeable that some fraction of radiation-induced EHPs begin to recombine even before the electron escaping [77]. The fraction of EHPs that escape recombination is called the electron-hole yield or charge yield. The holes, which escape initial recombination, are relatively immobile. Under the positive applied electrical field, they will transport towards the oxide/semiconductor interface by hopping through the localized states in the oxide, which causes the short-term recovery of the  $V_{TH}$ . As the

holes approach the interface, some fraction will be trapped, forming a positive oxide trapped charge [71]. Meanwhile, the hopping transport could release protons; these protons can also drift to the oxide/semiconductor interface and form interface traps under the applied positive electrical field. The hole and proton transportations are very sensitive to the applied field, temperature, oxide thickness, and oxide processing history [78].



**Figure 1-8.** Schematic band diagram of a metal-oxide-semiconductor (MOS) capacitor with positive gate bias. Illustrated are the main processes for radiation-induced charge generation [77].

Specifically, total dose effects in MOS devices are mainly caused by the generation of oxide traps among gate oxide and interface traps at the oxide/semiconductor interface.

### Oxide traps

Oxide traps are essential for short-time degradation, high dose rate, and thin oxide situation. Oxide traps are generated by holes and protons trapping; they are positive in most situations. The holes come from the radiation-induced EHPs, while protons are



generated during the hopping transport of those radiation-induced holes under the applied electrical field. When the holes and protons approach the oxide/semiconductor interface, some fraction of them will become trapped by the trapping centers, such as oxygen vacancies and lattice mismatch at the surface [79]. The percentage of trapping charges is related to the applied electric field and device fabrication process. Immediately after a hole is trapped in oxides, it begins to be annealed, which means the hole density begins to decrease. Generally, hole annealing is caused by electron tunneling or thermal excitation [80]. At room temperature, electron tunneling dominates the hole annealing process. Electrons tunnel from the substrate into either oxide traps or electron traps associated with trapped holes. The former process removes the trapped charges, and the later process results in a charge-neutral state without removing the trapped holes. Tunnel annealing is strongly dependent on the polarity of the applied electrical field. By reversing the polarity of the voltage bias, electrons can tunnel back into the substrate, and some fraction of the original oxide trapped charges can be restored. Under high temperatures, thermal excitation dominates the hole annealing and causes electrons to be emitted from the oxide valence band into oxide traps. It is noticeable that the hole annealing rate is determined by the device fabrication process, regardless of the radiation source and dose rate.

### **Interface traps**

Interface traps are amphoteric, which is different from oxide traps. They can be positive (below mid-gap), neutral (near mid-gap), or negative (above mid-gap). For

MOS devices based on Si substrate, the generation of radiation-induced interface trap is related to the Si-H bonds at the oxide/semiconductor interface. These Si-H bonds can be broke by radiation-induced proton or suboxide. Furthermore, impure high- $k$  atoms of high- $k$  oxide-based MOS devices can be the candidate to break the Si-H bonds [74]. When a Si-H bond is broken, a Si is left with an unpassivated dangling bonds as an electrically active defect. Meanwhile, a proton is released and could be trapped in oxide to act as an oxide trap. The breaking of Si-H bonds is called de-passivation of the oxide/semiconductor interface and strongly depends on the bias polarity and the bias environment [81]. The generation rate of interface traps is much slower than that of oxide traps and does not depend on the dose rate [82]. Interface traps annealing requires high temperature and cannot take place at room temperature.

### **Device properties**

Regarding the radiation effects on the MOS capacitor, the shift of C-V curves can be observed. Generally, the shift of flat-band voltage ( $\Delta V_{FB}$ ) is calculated to determine the degradation of the devices. The overall radiation response of a MOS device is separated into the oxide trap response and interface trap response for sensible testing and analysis. Therefore, it is common practice to write as (1.3) [62]:

$$\Delta V_{FB} = \Delta V_{OT} + \Delta V_{IT} \quad (1-3)$$

where  $\Delta V_{OT}$  and  $\Delta V_{IT}$  are the C-V shift due to oxide traps and interface traps, respectively. In this situation, it is assumed that the interface traps are net neutral at mid-gap so that the mid-gap voltage shift ( $\Delta V_{mg}$ ) is only related to the generation of

oxide traps [83]. Then the shift due to oxide traps and interface traps can be represented as (1.4) and (1.5) [83]:

$$\Delta V_{OT} = \Delta V_{MG} \quad (1-4)$$

$$\Delta V_{IT} = \Delta V_{FB} - \Delta V_{MG} \quad (1-5)$$

Generally, for a positive charge,  $\Delta V_{FB}$  is negative; conversely, for a negative charge,  $\Delta V_{FB}$  is positive. Oxide traps generation induces the parallel shift of both mid-gap and flat band voltages of the C-V curves, while interface traps generation influences the slope of the C-V curve. It is reported that the effects of trapped charges are more significant when they are near the oxide/semiconductor interface [84]. As a result, the investigation of the oxide traps near the oxide/semiconductor interface and interface traps is a focus of this work.

As the thickness of the gate oxide decrease, the radiation-induced leakage current (RILC) becomes serious. RILC is an increase in leakage current that is observed at low-electric fields. It occurs after exposing an ultra-thin gate oxide to relatively high total doses of ionizing radiation [85]. During exposure to ionizing irradiation, neutral electron traps are created in the bulk of the oxide. With a positively applied gate bias, electrons in the silicon conduction band can tunnel first into these neutral electron traps and then escape through the gate electrode. However, in this work, the thickness of gate oxide is relatively large ( $\sim 20$  nm), and the dose rate is relatively low ( $\sim 1 \times 10^{-3}$  Gy/s (SiO<sub>2</sub>)), the effect of RILC is negligible.

### 1.3.4 In-situ measurement

To characterize the radiation response of a MOS device, conventional off-site methods are widely used. In those methods, the device properties (e.g. C-V, I-V) are measured before radiation to determine the device pristine state [86]. Then the device is exposed to radiation with or without bias-stress at a given dose rate. When the total dose absorbed meets the requirement, the radiation exposure and bias-stress are interrupted, the device is removed from the radiation environment. Finally, the device properties after radiation exposure are measured and analyzed compared to the pre-radiation measured results. The disadvantage of these conventional off-site methods is that the ineluctable interruption of irradiation can cause a rapid recovery of  $\Delta V_{FB}$ , which leads to an underestimation of the degradation caused by radiation-induced charge trapping/de-trapping. Consequently, a real-time on-site technique has been introduced to fully characterize radiation-induced degradation [87]. There are two advantages of this real-time on-site technique. One is the bias-stress gate voltage that exists during the radiation exposure. Another one is that radiation exposure and bias-stress are not interrupted during the whole characterization process. In this work, the real-time on-site measure technique is employed to characterize the radiation response of MOS capacitor devices.

## 1.4 Objectives of the thesis

To investigate the fabrication and reliability of solution-processed high- $k$  dielectrics, this work contains three main chapters.

In Chapter 3, an eco-friendly low-temperature solution process route to fabricate high- $k$  thin films with high quality and stability was explored firstly. By using water as precursor solution and nitrate salt as the precursor, water-induced (WI) AlO<sub>x</sub> dielectric with satisfied thin film quality and BS stability were successfully fabricated at 300 °C. Then the total ionizing dose response of Metal-oxide-semiconductor capacitors (MOSCAPs) based on 300 °C annealed AlO<sub>x</sub> gate dielectrics were analyzed through in-situ measurements. During the in-situ measurements, the bias-stress and radiation existed at the same time. Furthermore, the irradiation was not interrupted during the measurements.

In Chapter 4, to explore a practicable and effective method to improve the bias-stress and biased-radiation stress stability of solution-processed high- $k$  dielectrics. H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> was employed in the precursor solution as a strong oxidizer. To verify the radiation effect on the charge transportation and bond-breaking behaviors of solution-processed MOSCAPs investigate in Chapter 3, the  $\gamma$ -ray radiation was substituted by LED light illumination to reduce the incident particle energy. Through the precise characterization of in-situ measurements, the degradation induced by high-energy  $\gamma$ -ray radiation could be further analyzed.

In Chapter 5, The effect of La concentration in the ZrO<sub>2</sub> dielectric on the thin film

stability, such as bias-stress stability, ambient air stability and radiation hardness, were explored. Furthermore, the applications of WI ZrLaO thin films in TFT devices and inverter were explored. At last, the radiation hardness of ZrLaO based WI InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO TFT were investigated.

## **1.5 Appendix**

### **Alkoxide precursors**

In 2010, Siringhaus et al. employed organic-inorganic hybrid metal alkoxide as precursors, which enabled the in-situ hydrolysis at the film surface to achieve an oxide framework at low temperature. The indium-zinc-oxide (IZO) TFT fabricated at 230 °C through this method demonstrated high mobility up to 8 cm<sup>2</sup> V<sup>-1</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>, along with ~10<sup>6</sup> I<sub>on</sub>/I<sub>off</sub> ratio, small hysteresis, small SS and good BS stability [38]. However, metal alkoxide precursors are unstable and require a complicated synthesis process.

### **Chemical combustion methods**

Another approach to reduce processing temperature is exothermic combustion reaction inside the as-deposited films. The combustion concept for fabricating solution-processed oxide TFTs was first proposed by Marks et al [25]. By incorporating nitrate as an oxidizer and acetylacetone/urea as fuel, the localized exothermic reactions provided sufficient internal thermal energy to decompose the residual impurities and form a metal oxide framework at low temperature (<200 °C). Subsequently, the same group reported a low-temperature processing named spray combustion synthesis to

fabricate oxide films [88]. The internal combustion heat and spray successfully suppressed gaseous byproducts. However, the violent reactions of combustion synthesis lead to the generation of pinholes in the film, which could act as defects and increase the leakage current.

### **Charged particles**

Charged particles include proton, helium, positron, and electron, they interact with the outer electrons of atoms in the materials through coulomb force and seldom interact with the nucleus. The damage caused by charged particles can be described by linear energy transfer (LET), which represents the energy deposited by an incident particle along the unit length of its incident track. This value is related to the incident particle type and energy, as well as material properties. The greater the energy deposited by the particles per unit length, the greater the damage dealt with the material. However, it should be pointed out that the radiation damage effect of semiconductor devices is very complicated. At present, it has been reported that for similar LET values, the damage caused by different particles to semiconductor devices may be quite different [89].

### **Neutrons**

Neutrons are uncharged particles and they have strong penetrability. They can even penetrate the material for a few centimeters without interacting with atoms in the material. In general, the interaction between the neutrons and electrons of the target atom is negligible, while the interaction between the neutrons and the nuclei is dominating [90]. The interaction can be divided into two types, one is the elastic

collision and another one is the nuclear reaction. During an elastic collision, the neutron can completely knock the target nucleus away from its location, resulting in a recoil ion. This recoil ion continues to deposit energy to the material. For nuclear reaction, neutrons are absorbed by the target nucleus and become an unstable isotope. This characteristic of neutron radiation can be applied to dope semiconductors.

### **Displacement damage**

Displacement damage refers to that the radiation particles destroy the material lattice structure and cause the atoms to leave their local positions, which could form atom vacancies and interstitial atoms. These micro-damage reactions generate one or more energy levels in the energy band. At the same time, the recoil ions formed by the incident particles may continue to generate new recoil ions in the material. As recoil ions continue to transfer their energy to the material, their speed decreases accordingly. When the speed of recoil ions is reduced to a certain degree, they could cause cluster damage and result in local decrystallization among the materials [91]. The degradation of semiconductor material properties caused by displacement damage includes reduced carrier density, increased resistivity, reduced carrier lifetime, and mobility. For a MOS device, displacement damage causes a reduction in minority carrier lifetime in the substrate. Since the properties of most MOS devices are not significantly affected by minority carrier lifetime, they are relatively insensitive to displacement damage [91].

### **Single event effect**



Single event effect is a physical phenomenon proposed during the research of satellite failure in the 1970s. It is caused by the energy deposited by a single incident particle, regardless of the total dose absorbed or dose rate. When a particle with relatively high energy bombards the device circuit, it causes a strong ionization and forms a small region of plasma inside the device, then the logic state of the device is inverted, resulting in single-particle inversion. On the other hand, the generation of EHPs causes the parasitic transistor to be turned on, which leads to a single-particle latch-up. If the current through the device is large enough when a single particle latch is generated, the device can be even burned. It is reported that single event effects could only pose significant problems to CMOS devices at a high dose rate [92]. In consequence, total dose effects on the oxide layer are of the major concern for MOS devices under low dose rate irradiation exposure.

## 1.6 References

- [1] J. Robertson and R. M. Wallace, "High-*k* materials and metal gates for CMOS applications," *Mat Sci Eng R*, vol. 88, No. pp. 1-41, 2015.
- [2] Y. J. T. E. S. I. Kuo, "Thin film transistor technology—Past, present, and future," *The Electrochemical Society Interface*, vol. 22, No. 1, p. 55, 2013.
- [3] J. Chen, W. Cranton, and M. Fihn, *Handbook of visual display technology*: Springer, 2016.
- [4] A. Maliakal, "3.2 Dielectric Materials: Selection and Design," *Organic Field-Effect Transistors*, No. p. 229, 2007.

- [5] J. D. Plummer and P. B. Griffin, "Material and process limits in silicon VLSI technology," *P IEEE*, vol. 89, No. 3, pp. 240-258, 2001.
- [6] A. Liu, H. Zhu, H. Sun, Y. Xu, and Y.-Y. Noh, "Solution Processed Metal Oxide High- $k$  Dielectrics for Emerging Transistors and Circuits," *Adv Mater*, vol. 30, No. 33, p. 1706364, 2018.
- [7] J. Phillips, "Dielectric definition of electronegativity," *Phys Rev Lett*, vol. 20, No. 11, p. 550, 1968.
- [8] M. Esro, G. Vourlias, C. Somerton, W. I. Milne, and G. Adamopoulos, "High-Mobility ZnO Thin Film Transistors Based on Solution-processed Hafnium Oxide Gate Dielectrics," *Adv Funct Mater*, vol. 25, No. 1, pp. 134-141, 2015.
- [9] Y. Zhao, K. Kita, and A. Toriumi, "Thermodynamic analysis of moisture absorption phenomena in high-permittivity oxides as gate dielectrics of advanced complementary-metal-oxide-semiconductor devices," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 96, No. 24, p. 242901, 2010.
- [10] G. Liu, A. Liu, F. Shan, Y. Meng, B. Shin, E. Fortunato, and R. Martins, "High-performance fully amorphous bilayer metal-oxide thin film transistors using ultra-thin solution-processed  $ZrO_x$  dielectric," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 105, No. 11, p. 113509, 2014.
- [11] H.-J. In and O.-K. Kwon, "External compensation of nonuniform electrical characteristics of thin-film transistors and degradation of OLED devices in AMOLED displays," *IEEE Electr Device L*, vol. 30, No. 4, pp. 377-379, 2009.
- [12] M. I. Nugraha, R. Häusermann, S. Watanabe, H. Matsui, M. Sytnyk, W. Heiss, J. Takeya, and M. A. Loi, "Broadening of Distribution of Trap States in PbS Quantum Dot Field-Effect Transistors with High- $k$  Dielectrics," *ACS Appl Mater Inter*, vol. 9, No. 5, pp. 4719-4724, 2017.
- [13] M. I. Nugraha, R. Häusermann, S. Z. Bisri, H. Matsui, M. Sytnyk, W. Heiss, J. Takeya, and M. A. Loi, "High mobility and low density of trap states in dual-

- solid-gated PbS nanocrystal field-effect transistors," *Adv Mater*, vol. 27, No. 12, pp. 2107-2112, 2015.
- [14] Z. Wang, Q. Wu, M. Li, J. Wu, L. Liang, G. Li, S. Li, Y. Wang, and C. Liu, "Doping Effects of Various Carrier Suppressing Elements on Solution-Processed SnO<sub>x</sub>-Based Thin-Film Transistors," *IEEE T Electron Dev*, vol. 66, No. 8, pp. 3371-3375, 2019.
- [15] M. M. Sabri, J. Jung, D. H. Yoon, S. Yoon, Y. J. Tak, and H. J. Kim, "Hydroxyl radical-assisted decomposition and oxidation in solution-processed indium oxide thin-film transistors," *J Mater Chem C*, vol. 3, No. 28, pp. 7499-7505, 2015.
- [16] S. Park, C.-H. Kim, W.-J. Lee, S. Sung, and M.-H. Yoon, "Sol-gel metal oxide dielectrics for all-solution-processed electronics," *Mat Sci Eng R*, vol. 114, No. pp. 1-22, 2017.
- [17] W. Xu, H. Li, J.-B. Xu, and L. Wang, "Recent Advances of Solution-Processed Metal Oxide Thin-Film Transistors," *ACS Appl Mater Inter*, vol. 10, No. 31, pp. 25878-25901, 2018/08/08 2018.
- [18] X. Yu, T. J. Marks, and A. Facchetti, "Metal oxides for optoelectronic applications," *Nat Mater*, vol. 15, No. 4, p. 383, 2016.
- [19] B. Wang, W. Huang, L. Chi, M. Al-Hashimi, T. J. Marks, and A. Facchetti, "High-*k* Gate Dielectrics for Emerging Flexible and Stretchable Electronics," *Chem Rev*, vol. 118, No. 11, pp. 5690-5754, 2018/06/13 2018.
- [20] M. Marinkovic, R. Takata, A. Neumann, D. V. Pham, R. Anselmann, J. Maas, J.-L. van der Steen, G. Gelinck, and I. Katsouras, "14-1: Large-Area Processing of Solution Type Metal-Oxide in TFT Backplanes and Integration in Highly Stable OLED Displays," in *SID Symposium Digest of Technical Papers*, 2017, pp. 169-172.

- [21] L. Petti, N. Münzenrieder, C. Vogt, H. Faber, L. Büthe, G. Cantarella, F. Bottacchi, T. D. Anthopoulos, and G. Tröster, "Metal oxide semiconductor thin-film transistors for flexible electronics," *Appl Phys Rev*, vol. 3, No. 2, p. 021303, 2016.
- [22] Y. S. Rim, H. Chen, B. Zhu, S. H. Bae, S. Zhu, P. J. Li, I. C. Wang, and Y. Yang, "Interface engineering of metal oxide semiconductors for biosensing applications," *Adv Mater Interfaces*, vol. 4, No. 10, p. 1700020, 2017.
- [23] S. Jeong, Y. G. Ha, J. Moon, A. Facchetti, and T. J. Marks, "Role of gallium doping in dramatically lowering amorphous-oxide processing temperatures for solution-derived indium zinc oxide thin-film transistors," *Adv Mater*, vol. 22, No. 12, pp. 1346-1350, 2010.
- [24] S. Jeong and J. Moon, "Low-temperature, solution-processed metal oxide thin film transistors," *J Mater Chem*, vol. 22, No. 4, pp. 1243-1250, 2012.
- [25] M.-G. Kim, M. G. Kanatzidis, A. Facchetti, and T. J. Marks, "Low-temperature fabrication of high-performance metal oxide thin-film electronics via combustion processing," *Nat Mater*, vol. 10, No. 5, pp. 382-388, 2011.
- [26] J. Hwang, K. Lee, Y. Jeong, Y. U. Lee, C. Pearson, M. C. Petty, and H. Kim, "UV-Assisted Low Temperature Oxide Dielectric Films for TFT Applications," *Adv Mater Interfaces*, vol. 1, No. 8, p. 1400206, 2014.
- [27] Y. H. Lin, S. R. Thomas, H. Faber, R. Li, M. A. McLachlan, P. A. Patsalas, and T. D. Anthopoulos, "Al-Doped ZnO Transistors Processed from Solution at 120° C," *Adv Electron Mater*, vol. 2, No. 6, p. 1600070, 2016.
- [28] J. S. Lee, Y.-J. Kwack, and W.-S. Choi, "Inkjet-printed In<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> thin-film transistor below 200° C," *ACS Appl Mater Inter*, vol. 5, No. 22, pp. 11578-11583, 2013.
- [29] A. Liu, G. Liu, H. Zhu, B. Shin, E. Fortunato, R. Martins, and F. Shan, "Eco-friendly water-induced aluminum oxide dielectrics and their application in a

- hybrid metal oxide/polymer TFT," *RSC Adv*, vol. 5, No. 105, pp. 86606-86613, 2015.
- [30] Y. S. Rim, H. Chen, T.-B. Song, S.-H. Bae, and Y. Yang, "Hexaaqua metal complexes for low-temperature formation of fully metal oxide thin-film transistors," *Chem Mater*, vol. 27, No. 16, pp. 5808-5812, 2015.
- [31] Y. H. Hwang, J.-S. Seo, J. M. Yun, H. Park, S. Yang, S.-H. K. Park, and B.-S. Bae, "An 'aqueous route' for the fabrication of low-temperature-processable oxide flexible transparent thin-film transistors on plastic substrates," *Npg Asia Mater*, vol. 5, No. 4, p. e45, 2013.
- [32] E. A. Cochran, K. N. Woods, D. W. Johnson, C. J. Page, and S. W. Boettcher, "Unique chemistries of metal-nitrate precursors to form metal-oxide thin films from solution: materials for electronic and energy applications," *J Mater Chem A*, vol. 7, No. 42, pp. 24124-24149, 2019.
- [33] J. S. Meena, M.-C. Chu, S.-W. Kuo, F.-C. Chang, and F.-H. Ko, "Improved reliability from a plasma-assisted metal-insulator-metal capacitor comprising a high- $k$  HfO<sub>2</sub> film on a flexible polyimide substrate," *Phys Chem Chem Phys*, vol. 12, No. 11, pp. 2582-2589, 2010.
- [34] Y.-H. Kim, J.-S. Heo, T.-H. Kim, S. Park, M.-H. Yoon, J. Kim, M. S. Oh, G.-R. Yi, Y.-Y. Noh, and S. K. Park, "Flexible metal-oxide devices made by room-temperature photochemical activation of sol-gel films," *Nature*, vol. 489, No. 7414, pp. 128-132, 2012.
- [35] Y. S. Rim, W. H. Jeong, D. L. Kim, H. S. Lim, K. M. Kim, and H. J. Kim, "Simultaneous modification of pyrolysis and densification for low-temperature solution-processed flexible oxide thin-film transistors," *J Mater Chem*, vol. 22, No. 25, pp. 12491-12497, 2012.
- [36] T. Jun, K. Song, Y. Jeong, K. Woo, D. Kim, C. Bae, and J. Moon, "High-performance low-temperature solution-processable ZnO thin film transistors by

- microwave-assisted annealing," *J Mater Chem*, vol. 21, No. 4, pp. 1102-1108, 2011.
- [37] Y. Lu, R. Ganguli, C. A. Drewien, M. T. Anderson, C. J. Brinker, W. Gong, Y. Guo, H. Soyez, B. Dunn, and M. H. Huang, "Continuous formation of supported cubic and hexagonal mesoporous films by sol-gel dip-coating," *Nature*, vol. 389, No. 6649, pp. 364-368, 1997.
- [38] K. Banger, Y. Yamashita, K. Mori, R. Peterson, T. Leedham, J. Rickard, and H. Sirringhaus, "Low-temperature, high-performance solution-processed metal oxide thin-film transistors formed by a 'sol-gel on chip' process," *Nat Mater*, vol. 10, No. 1, pp. 45-50, 2011.
- [39] A. Bashir, P. H. Wöbkenberg, J. Smith, J. M. Ball, G. Adamopoulos, D. D. Bradley, and T. D. Anthopoulos, "High-Performance Zinc Oxide Transistors and Circuits Fabricated by Spray Pyrolysis in Ambient Atmosphere," *Adv Mater*, vol. 21, No. 21, pp. 2226-2231, 2009.
- [40] D. Khim, H. Han, K. J. Baeg, J. Kim, S. W. Kwak, D. Y. Kim, and Y. Y. Noh, "Simple Bar-Coating Process for Large-Area, High-Performance Organic Field-Effect Transistors and Ambipolar Complementary Integrated Circuits," *Adv Mater*, vol. 25, No. 31, pp. 4302-4308, 2013.
- [41] W. J. Lee, W. T. Park, S. Park, S. Sung, Y. Y. Noh, and M. H. Yoon, "Large-Scale Precise Printing of Ultrathin Sol-Gel Oxide Dielectrics for Directly Patterned Solution-Processed Metal Oxide Transistor Arrays," *Adv Mater*, vol. 27, No. 34, pp. 5043-5048, 2015.
- [42] F. C. Krebs, "Fabrication and processing of polymer solar cells: A review of printing and coating techniques," *Sol Energ Mat Sol C*, vol. 93, No. 4, pp. 394-412, 2009.

- [43] K. Fukuda and T. Someya, "Printing Technology: Recent Progress in the Development of Printed Thin - Film Transistors and Circuits with High - Resolution Printing Technology," *Adv Mater*, vol. 29, No. 25, 2017.
- [44] W. Y. Xu, H. Wang, F. Xie, J. Chen, H. T. Cao, and J. B. Xu, "Facile and environmentally friendly solution-processed aluminum oxide dielectric for low-temperature, high-performance oxide thin-film transistors," *ACS Appl Mater Inter*, vol. 7, No. 10, pp. 5803-10, Mar 18 2015.
- [45] Y. B. Yoo, J. H. Park, K. H. Lee, H. W. Lee, K. M. Song, S. J. Lee, and H. K. Baik, "Solution-processed high- $k$  HfO<sub>2</sub> gate dielectric processed under softening temperature of polymer substrates," *J Mater Chem C*, vol. 1, No. 8, p. 1651, 2013.
- [46] C. Zhu, A. Liu, G. Liu, G. Jiang, Y. Meng, E. Fortunato, R. Martins, and F. Shan, "Low-temperature, nontoxic water-induced high- $k$  zirconium oxide dielectrics for low-voltage, high-performance oxide thin-film transistors," *J Mater Chem C*, vol. 4, No. 45, pp. 10715-10721, 2016.
- [47] W. Y. Xu, H. T. Cao, L. Y. Liang, and J. B. Xu, "Aqueous solution-deposited gallium oxide dielectric for low-temperature, low-operating-voltage indium oxide thin-film transistors: a facile route to green oxide electronics," *ACS Appl Mater Inter*, vol. 7, No. 27, pp. 14720-5, Jul 15 2015.
- [48] A. Liu, G. X. Liu, H. H. Zhu, B. Shin, E. Fortunato, R. Martins, and F. K. Shan, "Eco-friendly water-induced aluminum oxide dielectrics and their application in a hybrid metal oxide/polymer TFT," *RSC Adv*, vol. 5, No. 105, pp. 86606-86613, 2015.
- [49] W. Y. Xu, M. Z. Long, T. K. Zhang, L. Y. Liang, H. T. Cao, D. L. Zhu, and J. B. Xu, "Fully solution-processed metal oxide thin-film transistors via a low-temperature aqueous route," *Ceram Int*, vol. 43, No. 8, pp. 6130-6137, 2017.

- [50] C. Avis and J. Jang, "High-performance solution processed oxide TFT with aluminum oxide gate dielectric fabricated by a sol-gel method," *J Mater Chem*, vol. 21, No. 29, p. 10649, 2011.
- [51] S. Guha, E. Cartier, N. A. Bojarczuk, J. Bruley, L. Gignac, and J. Karasinski, "High-quality aluminum oxide gate dielectrics by ultra-high-vacuum reactive atomic-beam deposition," *J Appl Phys*, vol. 90, No. 1, pp. 512-514, 2001.
- [52] S. T. Meyers, J. T. Anderson, D. Hong, C. M. Hung, J. F. Wager, and D. A. Keszler, "Solution-processed aluminum oxide phosphate thin-film dielectrics," *Chem Mater*, vol. 19, No. 16, pp. 4023-4029, Aug 7 2007.
- [53] W. Xu, M. Long, T. Zhang, L. Liang, H. Cao, D. Zhu, and J.-B. Xu, "Fully solution-processed metal oxide thin-film transistors via a low-temperature aqueous route," *Ceram Int*, vol. 43, No. 8, pp. 6130-6137, 2017.
- [54] H.-R. Byun, E.-A. You, and Y.-G. Ha, "Room-temperature solution-processed, ZrO<sub>x</sub>-based hybrid gate dielectrics for low-voltage organic thin-film transistors on plastic substrates," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 114, No. 1, p. 013301, 2019.
- [55] J.-B. Seon, N.-K. Cho, G. Yoo, Y. S. Kim, and K. Char, "Solution-processed amorphous ZrO<sub>2</sub> gate dielectric films synthesized by a non-hydrolytic sol-gel route," *RSC Adv*, vol. 8, No. 68, pp. 39115-39119, 2018.
- [56] G. Adamopoulos, S. Thomas, P. H. Wöbkenberg, D. D. Bradley, M. A. McLachlan, and T. D. Anthopoulos, "High-mobility low-voltage ZnO and Li-doped ZnO transistors based on ZrO<sub>2</sub> high-k dielectric grown by spray pyrolysis in ambient air," *Adv Mater*, vol. 23, No. 16, pp. 1894-1898, 2011.
- [57] B. Wang, X. Yu, P. Guo, W. Huang, L. Zeng, N. Zhou, L. Chi, M. J. Bedzyk, R. P. Chang, and T. J. Marks, "Solution-processed all-oxide transparent high-performance transistors fabricated by spray-combustion synthesis," *Adv Electron Mater*, vol. 2, No. 4, p. 1500427, 2016.



- [58] B. Park, D. Ho, G. Kwon, D. Kim, S. Y. Seo, C. Kim, and M.-G. Kim, "Solution-processed rad-hard amorphous metal-oxide thin-film transistors," *Adv Funct Mater*, vol. 28, No. 47, p. 1802717, 2018.
- [59] E. Stassinopoulos and J. P. Raymond, "The space radiation environment for electronics," *P IEEE*, vol. 76, No. 11, pp. 1423-1442, 1988.
- [60] R. H. Maurer, M. E. Fraeman, M. N. Martin, and D. R. Roth, "Harsh Environments: Space Radiation," *Johns Hopkins APL technical digest*, vol. 28, No. 1, p. 17, 2008.
- [61] P. Adell and L. Scheick, "Radiation effects in power systems: A review," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 60, No. 3, pp. 1929-1952, 2013.
- [62] K. Galloway and R. Schrimpf, "MOS device degradation due to total dose ionizing radiation in the natural space environment: A review," *Microelectron J*, vol. 21, No. 2, pp. 67-81, 1990.
- [63] J. M. McGarrity, "Considerations for hardening MOS devices and circuits for low radiation doses," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 27, No. 6, pp. 1739-1744, 1980.
- [64] H. Wong and H. Iwai, "On the scaling issues and high- $k$  replacement of ultrathin gate dielectrics for nanoscale MOS transistors," *Microelectron Eng*, vol. 83, No. 10, pp. 1867-1904, 2006.
- [65] E. P. Gusev, V. Narayanan, and M. M. Frank, "Advanced high- $k$  dielectric stacks with polySi and metal gates: Recent progress and current challenges," *Ibm J Res Dev*, vol. 50, No. 4.5, pp. 387-410, 2006.
- [66] J. Felix, D. Fleetwood, R. Schrimpf, J. Hong, G. Lucovsky, J. Schwank, and M. Shaneyfelt, "Total-dose radiation response of hafnium-silicate capacitors," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 49, No. 6, pp. 3191-3196, 2002.
- [67] J. Felix, J. Schwank, D. M. Fleetwood, M. Shaneyfelt, and E. P. Gusev, "Effects of radiation and charge trapping on the reliability of high- $k$  gate dielectrics," *Microelectron Reliab*, vol. 44, No. 4, pp. 563-575, 2004.

- [68] S. K. Dixit, X. J. Zhou, R. D. Schrimpf, D. M. Fleetwood, S. T. Pantelides, R. Choi, G. Bersuker, and L. C. Feldman, "Radiation Induced Charge Trapping in Ultrathin HfO<sub>2</sub>-Based MOSFETs," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 54, No. 6, pp. 1883-1890, 2007.
- [69] A. Holmes-Siedle and L. Adams, "Handbook of radiation effects," No. 1993.
- [70] A. Sorokin, S. Bobashev, T. Feigl, K. Tiedtke, H. Wabnitz, and M. Richter, "Photoelectric effect at ultrahigh intensities," *Phys Rev Lett*, vol. 99, No. 21, p. 213002, 2007.
- [71] T. R. Oldham and F. McLean, "Total ionizing dose effects in MOS oxides and devices," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 50, No. 3, pp. 483-499, 2003.
- [72] A. Kahraman, E. Yilmaz, A. Aktag, and S. Kaya, "Evaluation of Radiation Sensor Aspects of Er<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> MOS Capacitors under Zero Gate Bias," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 63, No. 2, pp. 1284-1293, 2016.
- [73] E. Yilmaz and S. Kaya, "A detailed study on zero-bias irradiation responses of La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> MOS capacitors," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 63, No. 2, pp. 1301-1305, 2016.
- [74] X. J. Zhou, D. M. Fleetwood, L. Tsetseris, R. D. Schrimpf, and S. T. Pantelides, "Effects of Switched-bias Annealing on Charge Trapping in HfO<sub>2</sub> Gate Dielectrics," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 53, No. 6, pp. 3636-3643, 2006.
- [75] E. P. Gusev, C. D'Emic, S. Zafar, and A. Kumar, "Charge trapping and detrapping in HfO<sub>2</sub> high-*k* gate stacks," *Microelectron Eng*, vol. 72, No. 1-4, pp. 273-277, 2004.
- [76] D. M. Fleetwood, "Effects of hydrogen transport and reactions on microelectronics radiation response and reliability," *Microelectron Reliab*, vol. 42, No. 4, pp. 523-541, 2002/04/01/ 2002.
- [77] J. R. Schwank, M. R. Shaneyfelt, D. M. Fleetwood, J. A. Felix, P. E. Dodd, P. Paillet, and V. Ferlet-Cavrois, "Radiation effects in MOS oxides," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 55, No. 4, pp. 1833-1853, 2008.

- [78] D. M. Fleetwood, "Evolution of total ionizing dose effects in MOS devices with Moore's law scaling," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 65, No. 8, pp. 1465-1481, 2017.
- [79] W. Warren, M. Shaneyfelt, D. Fleetwood, J. Schwank, P. Winokur, and R. Devine, "Microscopic nature of border traps in MOS oxides," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 41, No. 6, pp. 1817-1827, 1994.
- [80] A. Lelis, T. Oldham, H. Boesch, and F. McLean, "The nature of the trapped hole annealing process," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 36, No. 6, pp. 1808-1815, 1989.
- [81] F. McLean, "A framework for understanding radiation-induced interface states in SiO<sub>2</sub> MOS structures," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 27, No. 6, pp. 1651-1657, 1980.
- [82] D. Fleetwood, P. Winokur, and J. Schwank, "Using laboratory X-ray and cobalt-60 irradiations to predict CMOS device response in strategic and space environments," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 35, No. 6, pp. 1497-1505, 1988.
- [83] P. M. Lenahan and P. Dressendorfer, "Hole traps and trivalent silicon centers in metal/oxide/silicon devices," *J Appl Phys*, vol. 55, No. 10, pp. 3495-3499, 1984.
- [84] V. Raparla, S. Lee, R. Schrimpf, D. Fleetwood, and K. Galloway, "A model of radiation effects in nitride-oxide films for power MOSFET applications," *Solid State Electron*, vol. 47, No. 5, pp. 775-783, 2003.
- [85] A. Scarpa, A. Paccagnella, F. Montera, G. Ghibauda, G. Pananakakis, G. Ghidini, and P. Fuochi, "Ionizing radiation induced leakage current on ultra-thin gate oxides," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 44, No. 6, pp. 1818-1825, 1997.
- [86] Y. Mu, Y. Fang, C. Z. Zhao, C. Zhao, Q. Lu, Y. Qi, R. Yi, L. Yang, I. Z. Mitrovic, S. Taylor, and P. R. Chalker, "Total dose effects and bias instabilities of (NH<sub>4</sub>)<sub>2</sub>S passivated Ge MOS capacitors with Hf<sub>x</sub>Zr<sub>1-x</sub>O<sub>y</sub> thin films," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 64, No. 12, pp. 2913-2921, 2017.
- [87] Y. Mu, C. Z. Zhao, Y. Qi, S. Lam, C. Zhao, Q. Lu, Y. Cai, I. Z. Mitrovic, S. Taylor, and P. R. Chalker, "Real-time and on-site  $\gamma$ -ray radiation response testing system for semiconductor devices and its applications," *Nucl Instrum Meth B*, vol. 372, No. pp. 14-28, 2016.

- [88] X. Yu, J. Smith, N. Zhou, L. Zeng, P. Guo, Y. Xia, A. Alvarez, S. Aghion, H. Lin, and J. Yu, "Spray-combustion synthesis: Efficient solution route to high-performance oxide transistors," *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, vol. 112, No. 11, pp. 3217-3222, 2015.
- [89] S. Liu, J.-M. Lauenstein, V. Ferlet-Cavrois, R. Marec, F. Hernandez, L. Scheick, F. Bezerra, M. Muschitiello, C. Poivey, and N. Sukhaseum, "Effects of ion species on SEB failure voltage of power DMOSFET," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 58, No. 6, pp. 2991-2997, 2011.
- [90] A. Witteles, "Neutron radiation effects on MOS FETs: Theory and experiment," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 15, No. 6, pp. 126-132, 1968.
- [91] J. Srour and J. Palko, "Displacement damage effects in irradiated semiconductor devices," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 60, No. 3, pp. 1740-1766, 2013.
- [92] H. H. Tang and K. P. Rodbell, "Single-event upsets in microelectronics: Fundamental physics and issues," *Mrs Bull*, vol. 28, No. 2, pp. 111-116, 2003.

# Chapter 2: Experimental Details

## 2.1 Physical characterization

### 2.1.1 Atomic force microscope (AFM)

AFM is the technique mainly used to observe the surface morphology of the sample. It can measure the properties of elasticity, plasticity, hardness, adhesion, and friction of the surface. This method utilizes the interaction force between the tip atom and surface atom. During the scanning, the Van der Waals' force between the tip and the sample is fixed and the morphology change of the sample could be recorded and analyzed.

In this work, the  $\text{AlO}_x$  thin film morphologies were characterized by AFM in tapping mode. The surface roughness of the samples was quantitatively determined by the root-mean-squared roughness (RMS), defined as equation (2-1):

$$R_{\text{rms}} = \sqrt{\frac{\sum_{n=1}^N (z_n - \bar{z})^2}{N - 1}} \quad (2-1)$$

where  $z_n$  is the measured height,  $\bar{z}$  is the average height of the sample and  $N$  is the number of measurements.

### 2.1.2 X-ray diffraction (XRD)

XRD is an important technique for the determination of crystal structure. Besides, it is an effective method for analyzing phase, grain size, and stress state. During the

measurement, a beam of electrons is accelerated at high pressure to bombard the metal target. The inner shell electrons of the target atom are excited by the high-energy electrons. Meanwhile, the electron transition occurs at the outer orbit, and X-rays are emitted. The structural and crystal properties of the sample are obtained by analyzing the emitted X-rays.

To carry out XRD in this work, a nickel-filtered Cu K $\alpha$  radiation source and a diffractometer with a Cu K $\alpha$  radiation source were used. The measuring range of  $2\theta$  is 20-60 degrees.

### **2.1.3 X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS)**

XPS is mainly used to analyze the element composition, chemical state, valence state, electron cloud, and energy level structure of the sample. XPS technology has negligible damage to the samples and is basically nondestructive. Future more, it can detect almost all elements with high sensitivity, except H and He. This technique applies X-ray as the incident source to irradiate the sample, excite and ionize the inner shell electrons of the atom. The variation of the photoelectron is monitored to obtain the element composition and structure information of the sample.

In this work, XPS is employed to analyze the concentration of M-O, M-OH, and V<sub>o</sub> exist in the solution-processed dielectric thin films. Due to an impurity in the carbon of the samples, the C 1s peak in the spectra at 284.5 eV was used to calibrate charging effects during measurements [1]. All spectra deconvolution was performed by Shirley

background subtraction using a Voigt function convoluting Gaussian and Lorentzian functions.

#### **2.1.4 Thermogravimetric analysis - differential scanning calorimetry (TGA-DSC)**

TGA is a kind of method to investigate the relationship between the weight of the sample powder/solution and the temperature. With a program-controlled increasing temperature, the weight loss of the sample powder/solution is recorded to analyze the variation of the characteristic at a certain temperature. In solution-process, the dissolution, hydrolysis, and thermal decomposition of precursor powder have a great influence on the formation of oxide thin films. TGA could be helpful to understand the phase transition during the transformation from precursor materials to metal oxides.

In this work, to investigate the thermal behavior of the precursor powder, the precursor solution was dried at 100 °C for 1 h to acquire precursor powder. Then the precursor was heated from 20 °C to 500 °C with a heating rate of 10 °C/min, monitored by TGA-DSC.

#### **2.1.5 Fourier transform infrared spectroscopy (FT-IR)**

FT-IR is a sensitive method to investigate the chemical composition of the sample. The molecules in the sample absorb a certain spectrum when they vibrate and an absorption spectrum is generated. The chemical bonds and groups in the film can be determined by analyzing the absorption spectrum.

In this work, the chemical characteristics of AlO<sub>x</sub> thin films were investigated by FT-IR, where the wave numbers were in the range of 400-4000 cm<sup>-2</sup>.

### **2.1.6 Ellipsometry**

Ellipsometry is an efficient method for determining optical constants, roughness, and thickness of dielectrics. Briefly, Fourier-modulated radiation is emitted from an interferometer and linearly polarized by a polarizer. When the radiation falls onto the sample with a specific incidence-angle, two reflection-lights will be generated at the surface of dielectrics and dielectric/substrate interface. These two reflection-lights are then transmitted and passed to the second polarizer, then fall into the detector. The thickness of the dielectrics can be calculated from the phase shift of the two reflection-lights [2, 3].

The spectroscopic ellipsometry measurements in this study were carried out by an ellipsometer with an incident angle of 65 ° to measure the physical thickness of the deposited thin films. The wavelength was from 300 nm to 800 nm with a step of 25 nm.

## **2.2 Electrical characterization**

All electrical measurements were carried out in the dark at room temperature.

### **2.2.1 MOS and MIM devices**

#### **Current-Voltage (I-V)**



At present, the decreasing thickness of the dielectric layer leads to the increasing of leak current, which could degrade the device performances severely. High-*k* materials are applied to prevent tunnel behavior and suppress the leakage current. Consequently, I-V measurement is an important method to characterize the dielectric layer of MOS and MIM device, since devices with various gate dielectrics are expected to exhibited different leakage behaviors. In this study, I-V measurements were performed by an Agilent B1500A semiconductor device analyzer before the biased radiation exposure to evaluate the gate leakage behavior of AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs and ZrLaO MIM devices.

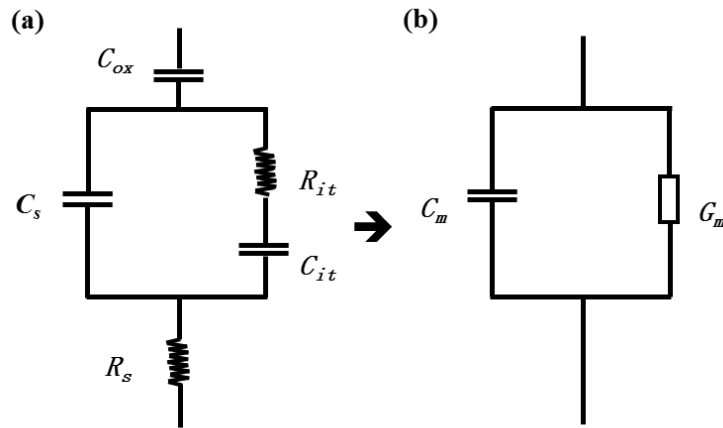
#### **Capacitance-frequency (C-f)**

To characterize the frequency dependence of the deposited high-*k* dielectric thin film. C-f measurements were carried out using a HP 4284 precision LCR meter, where the frequency varied from 1 k-1 MHz.

#### **Capacitance-voltage (C-V)**

C-V measurement is an important method to investigate the properties of the MOS device, especially the oxide/semiconductor interface. When carrying out C-V measurement, a small signal voltage is applied on the device gate, and the small-signal current flowed through the capacitor is monitored. Then the measured capacitance ( $C_m$ ) of the MOS device is calculated by equation (2-2):

$$C_m = \frac{i_{ac}}{dV_{ac}/dt} \quad (2-2)$$



**Figure 2-1.** Equivalent circuits of MOSCAPs measured in parallel mode with **(a)** actual measurement components and **(b)** equivalent circuit components [4].

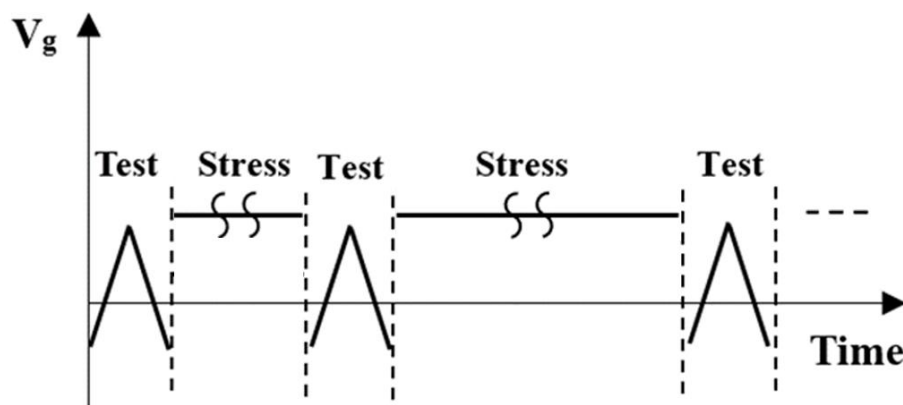
where  $i_{ac}$  is small-signal current,  $dV_{ac}$  is the variation of the small gate signal voltage, and  $dt$  is the variation of measuring time.

In this work, a HP 4284A precision LCR meter was used to carry out C-V measurements at 1MHz. Two measurement models can be used, parallel model and series model. As the MOSCAPs fabricated have relatively high resistance ( $>1 \text{ M}\Omega$ ), and the parallel mode was selected accordingly. The equivalent circuits of the MOSCAP under C-V measurements in parallel mode are shown in Figure 2-1. Figure 2-1 (a) illustrates the actual existing components, while Figure 2-1 (b) exhibits the equivalent circuit contains the measured capacitance ( $C_m$ ) and conductance ( $G_m$ ) [5, 6].  $C_{ox}$  is the capacitance of the oxide layer;  $C_s$  is the space charge capacitance or depletion capacitance of Si semiconductor substrate,  $R_s$  is the series resistance,  $R_{it}$  and  $C_{it}$  are the resistance and the capacitance related to the interface traps at oxide/substrate interface, respectively. Therefore, the measured capacitance  $C_m$  is not only ideally determined by

$C_{ox}$  and  $C_s$  but also affected by the interface traps. Meanwhile, the maximum capacitance (accumulation region) in measured C-V curves cannot fully represent  $C_{ox}$ . However, as the other components have very limited effects on the C-V curves of MOSCAPs at the accumulation region, the measured maximum capacitance has been served as  $C_{ox}$  in most studies [7-9].

### **Bias-stress (BS)**

When MOS devices are operated with continuous applied electrical biases over a prolonged time, the bias stresses can affect the overall device performances. This phenomenon is known as the bias-stress driven instability of MOS devices. Prolonged device operation can cause severe performance degradation, which commonly manifests as a shift in the  $V_{FB}$ , a distortion in the shape of the C-V curve, and/or the increased C-V hysteresis. As a result, the BS stability investigation of the MOS devices is a crucial issue for their application of modern electronics.



**Figure 2-2.** Gate sweeping voltage waveform for bias-stress (BS) stability measurement.

BS stability of the AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs was investigated by a HP 4284A precision LCR meter controlled by a computer via the GPIB module. The gate sweeping voltage waveform of the BS measurement is shown in Figure 2-2. During the measurement, a constant voltage bias was applied on the gate of the device. In order to determine the degradation caused by voltage bias-stress, C-V curves were measured at regular points in time of 10<sup>1/3</sup> s, 10<sup>2/3</sup> s, 10<sup>3/3</sup> s, 10<sup>4/3</sup> s, 10<sup>5/3</sup> s, etc. during the voltage bias-stress to allow extraction of the V<sub>FB</sub> and mid-gap voltage (V<sub>mg</sub>).

V<sub>FB</sub> is the voltage applied on the gate of MOS capacitors when the energy bands of the semiconductor are not bended. V<sub>FB</sub> is determined from the C-V curves according to the C<sub>FB</sub>, C<sub>FB</sub> is calculated according to formula (2-3) in this work:

$$C_{FB} = \frac{C_i}{\frac{C_i}{\sqrt{\frac{\epsilon_s \epsilon_0 q^2}{kT}} N_D} + 1} \quad (2-3)$$

where  $C_i$  is the oxide areal capacitance,  $\epsilon_s$  is the dielectric constant of Si substrate,  $\epsilon_0$  is vacuum permittivity,  $q$  is electronic charge,  $k$  is Boltzmann constant,  $T$  is the absolute temperature and  $N_D$  is the doping concentration of Si substrate. It is known that the metal semiconductor work function difference, oxide, and interface traps/charges would not affect the value  $C_{FB}$ . As a result, for a given  $C_{FB}$ ,  $V_{FB}$  can be determined from the measured C-V curves. The calculated ideal  $C_{FB}$  are listed in Table 2-1.

**Table 2-1:** The calculated  $C_{FB}$  of different  $AlO_x$  devices.

Devices	$C_{FB}$ (pF)
150- $AlO_x$	40
200- $AlO_x$	38
250- $AlO_x$	36
300- $AlO_x$	33
0 M $H_2O_2$ - $AlO_x$	47
2.5 M $H_2O_2$ - $AlO_x$	48
5.0 M $H_2O_2$ - $AlO_x$	49
7.5 M $H_2O_2$ - $AlO_x$	50
10 M $H_2O_2$ - $AlO_x$	49.5

$V_{mg}$  is the voltage applied on the gate of on the MOS capacitor when the  $E_i$  of the semiconductor is equal to its  $E_F$  at the dielectric/semiconductor interface. To determine the actual  $V_{mg}$ , ideal  $V_{mg}$  and ideal high-frequency C-V curve of MOS capacitor need to be calculated first. Then the mid-gap capacitance ( $C_{mg}$ ) can be determined from the ideal C-V curve for a given ideal  $V_{mg}$ . At last, actual  $V_{mg}$  can be determined from the measured C-V curves according to ideal  $C_{mg}$ .

To determine the ideal  $V_{mg}$ , the gate voltage applied on the MOS capacitor can be defined as:

$$V_G = V_{ox} + V_s + V_{ms} \quad (2-4)$$

where  $V_{ox}$  is the voltage across on the oxide layer,  $V_s$  is the surface potential of the semiconductor and  $V_{ms}$  is the metal-semiconductor work function difference. When

$V_G=V_{mg}$ , for the ideal situation (ignore the gate oxide trapped charges), the surface charge area of semiconductor is depleted, and the charge quantity on the metal gate ( $Q_G$ ) is equal to the charge quantity of depletion layer ( $Q_{depl}$ ), then  $V_{ox}$  can be calculated through:

$$V_{ox} = \frac{Q_G}{C_{ox}} = \frac{Q_{depl}}{C_{ox}} \quad (2-5)$$

Where  $C_{ox}$  is the areal capacitance of the dielectric layer.  $Q_{depl}$  is calculated by:

$$Q_{depl} = qN_Dx_d \quad (2-6)$$

where  $q$  is electronic charge,  $N_D=1.53 \times 10^{15} \text{ cm}^{-3}$  is the doping concentration of lightly doped Si substrate with resistance of 2-4  $\Omega/\text{cm}$ ,  $x_d$  is the thickness of the depletion layer and can be calculated from:

$$x_d = \sqrt{\frac{2\varepsilon_s\varepsilon_0V_s}{qN_D}} \quad (2-7)$$

$\varepsilon_s$  is the dielectric constant of Si substrate,  $\varepsilon_0$  is the vacuum permittivity. When the semiconductor is under mid-gap situation, the surface potential  $V_s$  of the semiconductor can be calculated by:

$$V_s = E_i - E_F = \frac{kT}{q} \ln\left(\frac{N_D}{n_i}\right) \quad (2-8)$$

Afterwards, the  $x_d$  and  $Q_{depl}$  can be determined, and equation ) can be written as:

$$V_{ox} = \frac{Q_{depl}}{C_{ox}} = \frac{\sqrt{2\varepsilon_s\varepsilon_0V_sqN_D}}{C_{ox}} \quad (2-9)$$

$V_{ms}$  is calculated through equation:

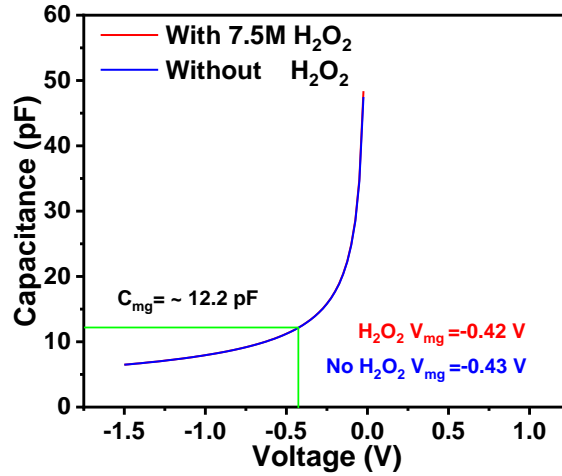
$$V_{ms} = \frac{W_m - W_s}{q} \quad (2-10)$$

where  $W_m$  and  $W_s$  are the work function of the metal Al and semiconductor Si, respectively. Then the ideal  $V_{mg}$  can be calculated according to equations (2-10), in this work, the value of ideal  $V_{mg}$  is -0.42 V and -0.43 V for the 7.5 M  $H_2O_2$ - $AlO_x$  and 0 M  $H_2O_2$ - $AlO_x$  MOS devices, respectively.

After determining the ideal  $V_{mg}$ , the ideal high frequency C-V curves needs to be calculated. As the mid-gap situation occurs between the depletion and inversion state of semiconductor, only the C-V curves of depletion and inversion region under high frequency needs to be determined, which can be calculated through equation:

$$C = \frac{C_i A}{\sqrt{1 + \frac{2\varepsilon_{ox}^2 \varepsilon_0 V_G}{\varepsilon_s q N_D t_{ox}^2}}} \quad (2-11)$$

where A is the electrode area,  $\varepsilon_{ox}$  is the dielectric constant of gate oxide,  $\varepsilon_s$  is the dielectric constant of Si substrate,  $N_D$  is the doping concentration of Si substrate,  $V_G$  is the gate voltage and  $t_{ox}$  is the thickness of gate oxide. It is known that for the real situation, the metal semiconductor work function difference, oxide, and interface traps/charges would not affect the value  $C_{mg}$ . Taking  $H_2O_2$   $AlO_x$  MOSCAPs as an example, the calculated ideal high-frequency C-V curves of  $AlO_x$  MOSCAPs working in depletion and inversion region is demonstrated in Figure 2-3, and the ideal  $C_{mg}$  can be determined to be around 12.2 pF. At last, the real  $V_{mg}$  can be read from the measured C-V curves of all MOS devices according to the ideal  $C_{mg}$ . The calculated ideal  $V_{mg}$  for different devices are listed in Table 2-2.



**Figure 2-3.** The calculated ideal C-V curves in depletion and inversion region of AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs.

**Table 2-2.** The calculated V<sub>mg</sub> of different AlO<sub>x</sub> devices.

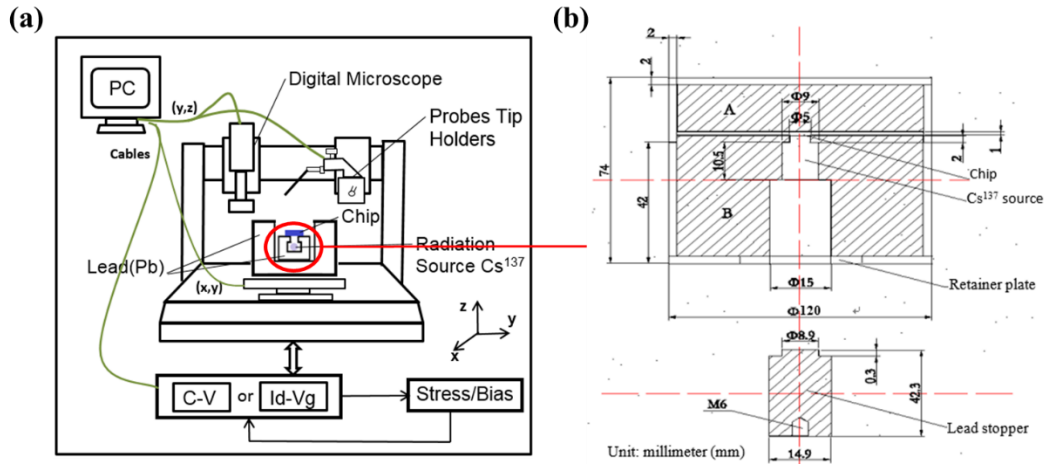
Devices	V <sub>mg</sub> (V)
150-AlO <sub>x</sub>	-0.46
200-AlO <sub>x</sub>	-0.47
250-AlO <sub>x</sub>	-0.48
300-AlO <sub>x</sub>	-0.50
0 M H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub> -AlO <sub>x</sub>	-0.43
2.5 M H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub> -AlO <sub>x</sub>	-0.42
5.0 M H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub> -AlO <sub>x</sub>	-0.42
7.5 M H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub> -AlO <sub>x</sub>	-0.42
10 M H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub> -AlO <sub>x</sub>	-0.42

### Biased radiation stress (BRS)

To investigate the BRS stability of the AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs, a novel real-time and on-site radiation response testing system was applied [10]. As shown in Figure 2-4, the



probe station platform consists of a platform with an x-y adjustable stage, an optical microscope equipped with a digital camera, an on-wafer probe mounted on a precision positioner, a testing sample loading chuck mounted on a rail, and a lead container to keep the  $\gamma$ -ray radiation source at the center of the platform [10]. Both the optical microscope and the probe positioner are mounted on robotic arms with the program-control PC placed outside the probe station. The robotic arms can move vertically along the z-axis and horizontally along the y-axis while the lead container mounted on a stage can move in a horizontal plane along the x-axis and the y-axis [10]. When carrying out the BRS stability measurement, constant voltage bias stress was applied on the gate under radiation exposure. A 662-keV  $\text{Cs}^{137}$   $\gamma$ -ray radiation source was used, the stress time was up to  $10^5$  s and the total dose was up to 92 Gy ( $\text{SiO}_2$ ). During the BRS measurement, the MOS devices suffered from  $\gamma$ -ray radiation and gate voltage bias-stress at the same time. To observe the degradation of the devices' properties, C-V curves were measured at regular points in time of  $10^{1/3}$  s,  $10^{2/3}$  s,  $10^{3/3}$  s,  $10^{4/3}$  s,  $10^{5/3}$  s, etc. to allow extraction of the  $V_{\text{FB}}$ . The radiation exposure was not interrupted during the C-V measurements. It is noticeable that the voltage waveform during BRS is the same as that used in BS stability measurement, as shown in Figure 2-2. The same interval of the C-V measurement during the BS and BRS enables the comparison of the BS degradation with BRS degradation.



**Figure 2-4. (a)** Real-time and on-site measurement system of  $\gamma$ -ray radiation. **(b)** Schematic diagram of the lead container with a  $\text{Cs}^{137}$   $\gamma$ -ray radiation source in the ionizing radiation probe station system [10].

### Biased illumination stress (BIS)

Similar to BRS measurement, to investigate the BIS of  $\text{AlO}_x$  MOSCAPs, all devices were measured under a white light source with an illuminance of  $\sim 1000$  LUX at room temperature, while different bias-voltages were applied on the gate. The stress time was up to 46000 s. During BIS measurement, the MOS devices suffered from white light exposure and gate voltage bias-stress at the same time. To observe the degradation of the devices' properties, C-V curves were measured at regular points in time of  $10^{1/3}$  s,  $10^{2/3}$  s,  $10^{3/3}$  s,  $10^{4/3}$  s,  $10^{5/3}$  s, etc. to allow extraction of the  $V_{\text{FB}}$ . The interval of the C-V measurement during the BS and BIS is the same as well to compare the BS degradation with BIS degradation.

## 2.2.2 TFT devices

### Field-effect mobility ( $\mu_{FE}$ )

$\mu$  represents the average drifting speed of carriers under the unit electric field, which can be expressed as (2-12):

$$\mu = \frac{V_d}{E} \quad (2-12)$$

where  $E$  is the electrical field,  $V_d$  is the average drifting speed of carriers under the electrical field. For a semiconductor, the relationship of its conductivity ( $\sigma$ ) and mobility is:

$$\sigma = nq\mu \quad (2-13)$$

where  $n$  is the carrier concentration and  $q$  is the electron charge. For a TFT device, the high  $\mu_{FE}$  leads to large on current and fast switching speed.

If  $V_{GS} > V_{TH}$  and  $V_{DS} \leq V_{GS} - V_{TH}$ , the device is working in a linear region,  $I_{DS}$  increases linearly with increasing  $V_{DS}$ , the linear mobility ( $\mu_{lin}$ ) can be calculated by (2-14):

$$\mu_{lin} = \frac{L}{WC_i V_{DS}} \frac{\partial I_{DS}}{\partial V_{GS}} \quad (2-14)$$

If  $V_{GS} > V_{TH}$  and  $V_{DS} \geq V_{GS} - V_{TH}$ , the device is working in a saturation region,  $I_{DS}$  is saturated and remains constant with increasing  $V_{DS}$ , the saturation mobility ( $\mu_{sat}$ ) can be calculated by (2-15):

$$\mu_{sat} = \frac{2L}{WC_i} \left( \frac{\partial \sqrt{I_{DS}}}{\partial V_{GS}} \right)^2 \quad (2-15)$$

In this work, the  $\mu_{sat}$  is calculated to estimate the device properties.

### **Threshold voltage ( $V_{TH}$ ) and turn-on voltage ( $V_{on}$ )**

$V_{TH}$  of a TFT is the voltage at the intersection of the linear part of the  $I_{DS}^{1/2}$ - $V_{GS}$  curve and the  $V_{GS}$  axis;  $V_{on}$  is the  $V_{GS}$  voltage when  $I_{DS}$  in the  $I_{DS}$ - $V_{GS}$  curve starts to increase rapidly.  $V_{TH}$  and  $V_{on}$  both represent the voltage node when the device transitions from an off state to an on state. In general, the measured  $I_{DS}^{1/2}$ - $V_{GS}$  curve of a TFT is not completely linear, and the fitted  $V_{TH}$  is mainly used to calculate the  $\mu_{FE}$ . In oxide TFT,  $V_{on}$  accurately describes the transition voltage when a device transforms from an off state to an on state, and can be used to determine the type of a TFT device. If  $V_{on} > 0$  V, the TFT is enhanced. The carrier concentration of the channel layer is low without applying voltage, and a positive gate voltage is necessary to induce more carriers to form a conductive channel; if  $V_{on} < 0$  V, the TFT is depleted, and the carrier concentration in the channel without  $V_{GS}$  is high enough to enable the current between the source and drain when a  $V_{DS}$  is applied. To turn off the device, a negative  $V_{GS}$  is required to deplete the carrier concentration in the channel. The value of  $V_{on}$  is sensitive to the inherent properties of materials, the higher the carrier concentration is, the more negative  $V_{on}$  is acquired. In addition, the material type, layer thickness, dielectric oxide trap density, semiconductor/dielectric interface quality, and electrode work function could affect the value of  $V_{on}$ .

### **On current ( $I_{on}$ )/ off current ( $I_{off}$ ) ratio**

The ratio of on current ( $I_{on}$ ) and off current ( $I_{off}$ ) is called  $I_{on}/I_{off}$ . The value of  $I_{off}$  determines the turn off ability and the minimum power consumption of a TFT.  $I_{off}$  is

related to the device dimension, channel material, and dielectric material. The value of  $I_{on}$  determines the driving ability of a TFT, large  $I_{on}$  correspond to strong driving ability. Generally, the commercial application of TFT in flat panel display requires  $I_{on}/I_{off} > 10^5$ ,  $I_{off} < 10^{-12}$  A. The optimized oxide TFT can meet these requirements, which is one of the reasons that TFT can be applied to flat panel display.

### **Subthreshold swing (SS)**

SS can be ascertained by the  $V_{GS}$  required to increase the  $I_{DS}$  by 1 decade when the device is turned on under certain  $V_{GS}$  and  $V_{DS}$ . The unit of SS is V/decade and the value of SS determines the ability of the gate voltage to control the carriers in the semiconductor. Large SS leads to weak ability to control the carriers and vice versa. The value of SS is related to the areal capacitance of the dielectric layer, the dielectric oxide trap density, and the semiconductor/dielectric interface trap density. In addition, SS can be utilized to estimate the interface trap density ( $D_{it}$ ) at the semiconductor/dielectric interface through (2-16):

$$SS = \frac{kT \ln(10)}{q} \left( 1 + \frac{q}{C_i} D_{it} \right) \quad (2-16)$$

where  $q$  represents electron charge,  $k$  represents the Boltzmann constant, and  $C_i$  represents the areal capacitance of the dielectric layer.

### **Hysteresis**

During the bidirectional sweep of TFT transfer characteristic measurement, due to the mobile ions, structural defects, and oxide traps (e.g. oxygen vacancy) and dielectric/semiconductor interface traps (e.g. dangling bonds) among the device, the

$I_{DS}$ - $V_{GS}$  curves measured from forward sweep and reverse sweep could be different [11]. The difference between two  $I_{DS}$ - $V_{GS}$  curves is called the hysteresis of a TFT and the hysteresis is calculated by the difference of  $V_{GS}$  taken from two transfer curves under the same  $I_{DS}$ . If there exists electron trapping in the dielectric layer of the device channel, the loop of transfer curves is clockwise. On the other hand, the mobile ions among oxide bulk could lead to a counterclockwise loop of transfer curves. Hysteresis is undesired because it indicates that the TFT device has defects or water/oxygen adsorption.

### 2.3 References

- [1] W. Xu, H. Wang, F. Xie, J. Chen, H. Cao, and J.-B. Xu, "Facile and environmentally friendly solution-processed aluminum oxide dielectric for low-temperature, high-performance oxide thin-film transistors," *ACS Appl Mater Inter*, vol. 7, No. 10, pp. 5803-5810, 2015.
- [2] S. J. Cho, P. G. Snyder, N. J. Ianno, C. M. Herzinger, and B. Johs, "Control of etch depth in patterned semiconductor substrates using real time spectroscopic ellipsometry," *Thin Solid Films*, vol. 455–456, No. pp. 645-649, 5/1/ 2004.
- [3] A. Roseler, E. H. Korte, and J. Reins, "Applications of photometric ellipsometry in infrared spectroscopy," *Vib Spectrosc*, vol. 5, No. 3, pp. 275-283, Aug 1993.
- [4] D. K. Schroder, *Semiconductor material and device characterization*: John Wiley & Sons, 2015.
- [5] S. Kaya and E. Yilmaz, "A Comprehensive Study on the Frequency-Dependent Electrical Characteristics of  $\text{Sm}_2\text{O}_3$  MOS Capacitors," *IEEE T Electron Dev*, vol. 62, No. 3, pp. 980-987, Mar 2015.
- [6] E. Yilmaz and S. Kaya, "A detailed study on zero-bias irradiation responses of  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  MOS capacitors," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 63, No. 2, pp. 1301-1305, 2016.

- [7] C. Z. Zhao, J. F. Zhang, M. H. Chang, A. R. Peaker, S. Hall, G. Groeseneken, L. Pantisano, S. De Gendt, and M. Heyns, "Stress-induced positive charge in Hf-based gate dielectrics: Impact on device performance and a framework for the defect," *IEEE T Electron Dev*, vol. 55, No. 7, pp. 1647-1656, Jul. 2008.
- [8] C. Zhao, C. Z. Zhao, Q. F. Lu, X. Y. Yan, S. Taylor, and P. R. Chalker, "Hysteresis in Lanthanide Aluminum Oxides Observed by Fast Pulse CV Measurement," *Materials*, vol. 7, No. 10, pp. 6965-6981, Oct. 2014.
- [9] C. Z. Zhao, J. F. Zhang, M. B. Zahid, B. Govoreanu, G. Groeseneken, and S. De Gendt, "Determination of capture cross sections for as-grown electron traps in HfO<sub>2</sub>/HfSiO stacks," *J Appl Phys*, vol. 100, No. 9, p. 10, Nov. 2006.
- [10] Y. Mu, C. Z. Zhao, Y. Qi, S. Lam, C. Zhao, Q. Lu, Y. Cai, I. Z. Mitrovic, S. Taylor, and P. R. Chalker, "Real-time and on-site  $\gamma$ -ray radiation response testing system for semiconductor devices and its applications," *Nucl Instrum Meth B*, vol. 372, No. pp. 14-28, 2016.
- [11] Z. Ye, Y. Yuan, H. Xu, Y. Liu, J. Luo, and M. Wong, "Mechanism and Origin of Hysteresis in Oxide Thin-Film Transistor and Its Application on 3-D Nonvolatile Memory," *IEEE T Electron Dev*, vol. 64, No. 2, pp. 438-446, 2017.

# Chapter 3: Aqueous solution-processed $\text{AlO}_x$ dielectrics and their biased radiation response investigated by an on-site technique

## 3.1 Introduction

To date, metal-oxide TFTs have attracted considerable attention for next-generation display technology due to their high optical transparency, excellent charge transport characteristics, good chemical stability, and high mechanical tolerance [1-7]. Compared to traditional vacuum thin film deposition methods, solution-processes enable the fabrication of larger area flexible metal-oxide TFTs due to advantages of simplicity, low-cost, and high throughput. Over the past decade, solution-processed thin film deposition techniques for oxide materials have been well developed, including dip-coating, spin-coating, and inkjet-printing [8-15]. In addition, solution-processed high- $k$  dielectrics such as  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$ ,  $\text{ZrO}_2$ ,  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$ , and  $\text{HfO}_2$  in TFTs have been utilized to achieve low operation voltage and gate leakage current [2, 9-11, 15-24]. Among the various high- $k$  dielectrics,  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  is considered to be an excellent candidate due to its high breakdown field, good thermal and chemical stability, relatively high dielectric constant, smooth surface, and amorphous structure under typical processing conditions [1, 11, 20, 22, 25, 26]. Most of the solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$  thin films are currently fabricated by toxic organic precursor solvents such as 2-methoxyethanol and acetonitrile. These precursor solvents could induce potential



environmental damage within the processing procedures. Since water can be implemented as a suitable precursor solution, aqueous solution-processed AlO<sub>x</sub> dielectric could be a promising alternative candidate for the application in eco-friendly, low-cost, and low power consumption TFT devices [1, 11, 18, 25].

Furthermore, solution-processed oxide TFTs are crucial to enable large-area electronics in radiation harsh environments, such as whole-body-scanning X-ray detectors and large-area antenna arrays [27]. Only a few studies have addressed radiation damage in solution-processed high-*k* dielectrics for TFT applications [27]. Typically, ionizing radiation can generate bulk oxide traps and interface traps near the oxide/semiconductor interface, which cause device degradation [28]. Besides, the applied voltage bias-stress on TFT devices will enhance the motion, reaction, and trapping of charges at or near the oxide/semiconductor interface [29]. Therefore, the long-term reliability of solution-processed devices under BRS needs to be investigated. The electrical characteristics of devices have been evaluated before and after irradiation via the conventional off-site radiation response method. The ineluctable interruption of irradiation can cause a rapid recovery of the V<sub>FB</sub> shift, which leads to an underestimation of the degradation caused by charge trapping/de-trapping. Consequently, on-site measurements have been introduced to fully characterize radiation-induced degradation. There has been limited research reported on the  $\gamma$ -ray radiation response of solution-processed high-*k* dielectrics by on-site techniques.

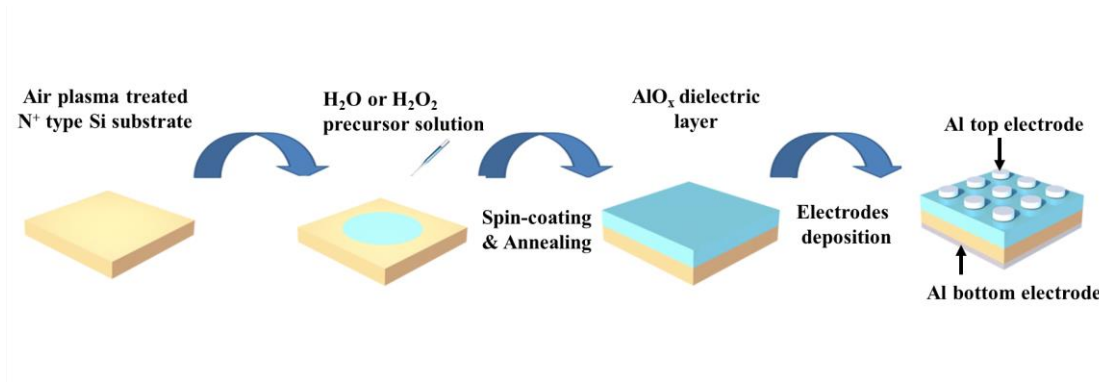
In this chapter, the effect of annealing temperature in the range 150-300 °C on the physical and chemical properties of solution-processed AlO<sub>x</sub> thin films was investigated by spectroscopic ellipsometry, TGA-DSC, AFM, XRD, and FT-IR. In order to investigate the electrical properties comprehensively, AlO<sub>x</sub> thin films were integrated

into MOS capacitors.  $C-f$ ,  $C-V$ ,  $J_{\text{leak}}-V$ , and  $\Delta V_{\text{FB}}$  measurements were carried out. Furthermore, BS and BRS stabilities of 300 °C fabricated  $\text{AlO}_x$  were systemically investigated by an on-site technique with stress time up to 100000s and total dose up to 92 Gy ( $\text{SiO}_2$ ).

## 3.2 Experimental details

The fabrication process of the  $\text{AlO}_x$  MOSCAP is shown in Figure 3-1. To prepare the precursor solution, aluminum nitrate hydrate ( $\text{Al}(\text{NO}_3)_3 \cdot x\text{H}_2\text{O}$ ) was dissolved in water to produce a colorless and clear solution with 2.5 M molar concentration. The solution was stirred in an ultrasonic bath for 2 h to ensure the precursor was fully dissolved since the nitrate salts have excellent water solubility. Then the solution was filtered by a 0.45  $\mu\text{m}$  polyethersulfone (PES) syringe filter before spin coating.

To prepare the substrates for solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$ , single-crystal lightly doped N-type silicon wafers (orientation: 100, doping concentration:  $\sim 10^{15} \text{ cm}^{-3}$ , resistivity: 2-4  $\Omega \cdot \text{cm}$ ) were dipped in 2 % HF aqueous solution for 60 s to remove the native oxide and then dried by  $\text{N}_2$ . Subsequently, the Si substrates were exposed under air plasma for 15 mins to increase their hydrophilia. After the preparation of Si substrates, the precursor solution was spin-coated on the processed substrate at 4500 rpm for 40 s and then annealed on the hot plate at temperatures in the range of 150-300 °C for 1 h. Finally, 300 nm thick Al top and bottom electrodes were deposited through

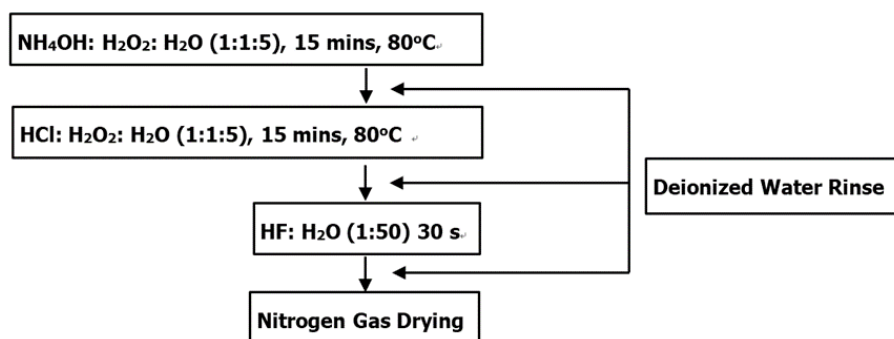


**Figure 3-1.** The fabrication process of solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$  MOSCAPs.

shadow masks by e-beam evaporation. The circular top electrode had a diameter of 0.3 mm.

To fabricate  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  MOSCAPs through ALD, single crystal lightly doped N-type silicon wafers (orientation: 100, doping concentration:  $\sim 10^{15} \text{ cm}^{-3}$ , resistivity:  $2\text{-}4 \Omega \cdot \text{cm}$ ) were selected as the substrate. Before depositing  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  thin films on the substrate, the Si wafers were firstly subjected to the standard Radio Corporation of America (RCA) cleaning procedures to remove the native oxide, organic and metallic contamination, as shown in Figure 3-2 [30, 31]. Afterward, the wafers were dipped in diluted hydrofluoric acid solution (2% HF) for 60 s to remove native oxides and oxides created during the RCA clean procedure and then dried by nitrogen gas ( $\text{N}_2$ ). After the cleaning of Si wafers,  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  thin films were deposited by ALD. TMA ( $\text{Al}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ) was chosen as the precursor and  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  was selected as oxidant. During the fabrication process, the temperature of the  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  precursor and ALD chamber was  $100 \text{ }^\circ\text{C}$ . The total cycle number was 500 ALD cycles with the following sequence: water / purge / precursor / purge (30 ms / 25 s / 150 ms / 25 s). After the deposition of  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  thin film, 300 nm

thick Al top and bottom electrodes were deposited by e-beam evaporation, where the circular top electrodes had a diameter of 0.3 mm.

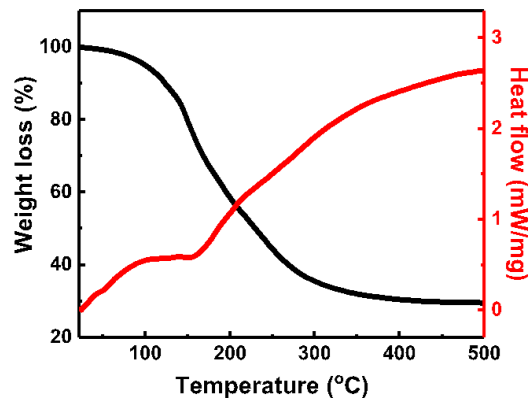


**Figure 3-2.** Flow chart of Radio Corporation of America (RCA) clean procedures and post-HF treatment for Si wafers. Deionized (DI) water rinse was performed after each procedure to remove the remained solutions on the Si surface.

### 3.3 The annealing temperature effects on the $\text{AlO}_x$ thin film properties

Figure 3-3 displays the thermal behavior of  $\text{AlO}_x$  precursor powder. The measurement temperature increased from 20 °C to 500 °C with a heating rate of 10 °C/min. It can be seen that the weight of precursor powder decreases abruptly from 100 °C to 280 °C, which is likely to be due to the evaporation of the solvent, decomposition of the impurities, and hydrolysis of the metal precursors of  $\text{Al}(\text{NO}_3)_3$  precursor powder. After 280 °C, the gradual weight loss of precursor powder indicates that the residual of the solvent and impurities of the precursor powder (such as nitrate) have been almost eliminated. The TGA-DSC results prove that the 300 °C annealing temperature is high enough to form the metal-oxygen metal frame, densify the films, and eliminate precursor impurities in the  $\text{AlO}_x$  layer. Table 3-1 summarizes the microstructural and

dielectric properties of solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$  dielectrics under various annealing temperatures, including thickness, roughness, leakage current at 6 V, areal capacitance, and dielectric constant at 1 kHz.



**Figure 3-3.** Thermogravimetric analysis-differential scanning calorimetry (TGA-DSC) curves of  $\text{Al}(\text{NO}_3)_3$  precursor powder heated from 20 °C to 500 °C with a heating rate of 10 °C/min.

3D AFM images of solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$  thin films annealed at different temperatures are shown in Figure 3-4. It is noticeable that big bright spots can be observed in Figure 3-4 (a) and (d). The specified big bright spot is also observed in other literature to report solution-processed high- $k$  dielectric thin films annealed at different temperatures (130-500 °C) [10, 20, 32, 33]. These bright spots are considered to be related to surface peaks generated during the formation of the thin film, which could be a type of defect associated with solution-processing. One plausible explanation is that these surface peaks are formed by the tiny particles (diameters  $<0.1 \mu\text{m}$ ) present in precursor solutions, as the concentration (2.5 M) of the precursor solution is relatively high. These tiny particles can thus pass through the mesh holes of the PES

syringe filter (0.45  $\mu\text{m}$  diameter). More detailed investigation and discussion can be found in [34].

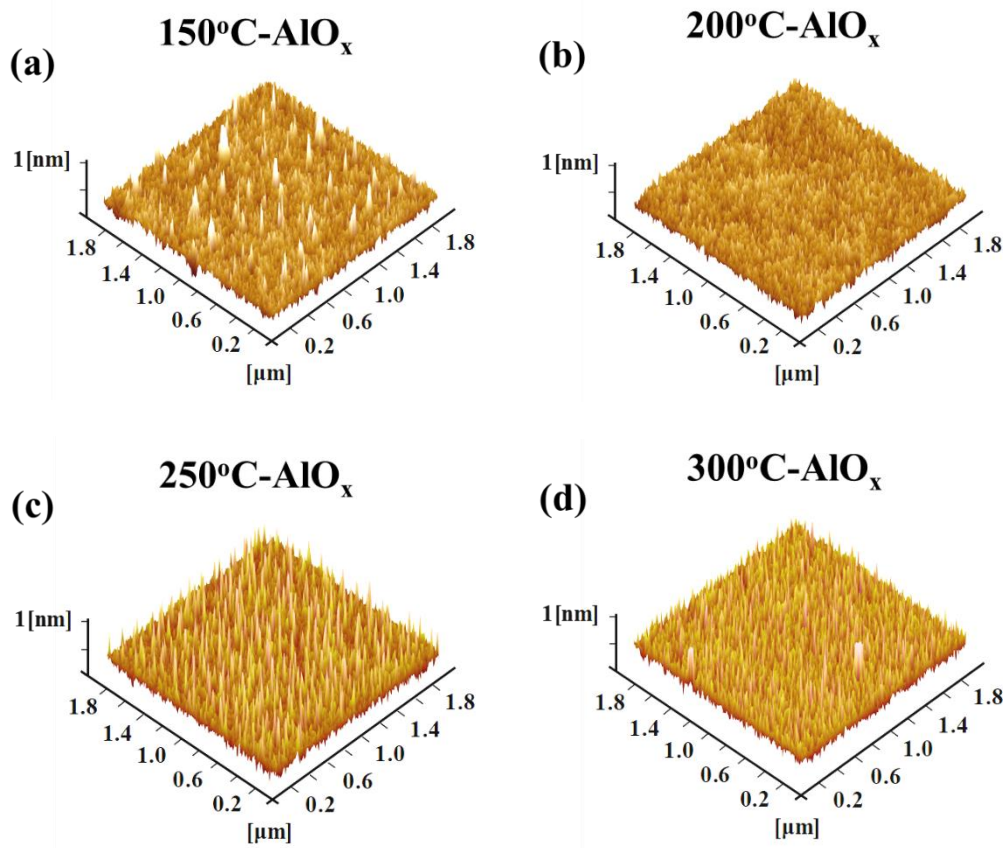
**Table 3-1.** Microstructural and dielectric properties of solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$  thin films.

<b>Annealing Temperature (°C)</b>	<b>Thickness (nm)</b>	<b>Roughness (nm)</b>	<b>Leakage Current at 8 V (<math>\mu\text{A}/\text{cm}^2</math>)</b>	<b>Areal Capacitance (<math>\text{nF}/\text{cm}^2</math>) at 1 kHz</b>	<b>Dielectric Constant at 1 kHz</b>
150	$60.2 \pm 4.1$	0.14	$24 \pm 3.8$	$99.1 \pm 6.9$	$7.0 \pm 0.5$
200	$54.2 \pm 3.3$	0.11	$8.8 \pm 1.1$	$127.8 \pm 5.5$	$7.8 \pm 0.2$
250	$50.8 \pm 2.4$	0.19	$6.1 \pm 0.7$	$135.4 \pm 3.1$	$8.2 \pm 0.1$
300	$44.1 \pm 0.9$	0.2	$0.97 \pm 0.05$	$171.6 \pm 1.4$	$8.6 \pm 0.1$

**Table 3-2.** Comparison of solution-processed high- $k$  dielectrics parameters with other works.

Dielectric	Temperature [°C]	d [nm]	$C_i$ [nF cm <sup>-2</sup> ]	$k$	$J_{leak}$ (A cm <sup>-2</sup> ) (Voltage)	$E_b$ [MV cm <sup>-1</sup> ]	Year	Ref.
0 M H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub> AlO <sub>x</sub>	300	~45	171	8.7	$2.6 \times 10^{-6}$ (6 V)	-	2019	This work Chapter 3
7.5 M H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub> AlO <sub>x</sub>	260	~20	300	6.78	$9.40 \times 10^{-6}$ (4 V)	-	2020	This work Chapter 4
ZrLaO	350	61.3	267.5	18.5	$3.7 \times 10^{-6}$ (2.5 MV/cm)	>5	2020	This work Chapter 5
Al <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	350	44	625	7.1	$1.0 \times 10^{-3}$ (2 MV/cm)	-	2014	[19]
HfO <sub>2</sub>	450	104	151	18.8	$4.0 \times 10^{-5}$ (2 MV/cm)	2.7	2015	[35]
ZrGdO	460	13	380	5.39	$5.7 \times 10^{-4}$ (1 MV/cm)	4	2019	[36]
HfLaO	500	60	178	22	$3.0 \times 10^{-6}$ (2 MV/cm)	4.7	2014	[37]
La <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	500	137	75	11.6	$2.0 \times 10^{-6}$ (1 MV/cm)	1.7	2014	[37]
ZrO <sub>2</sub>	500	20	398.8	9	$2.8 \times 10^{-6}$ (1.5 MV/cm)	-	2018	[38]
YScO	500	64	133	9.6	$5.0 \times 10^{-6}$ (2 MV/cm)	3.8	2016	[39]

Despite the existence of the observed surface peaks, the RMS roughness values of all AlO<sub>x</sub> thin films are found to be in the range of 0.1-0.2 nm, indicating that AlO<sub>x</sub> thin films have an ultra-smooth surface when annealed at temperature up to 300 °C, which is in consistent with their amorphous structure. The smooth surface of the dielectric is suitable for suppressing the surface-roughness-induced leakage current and achieving

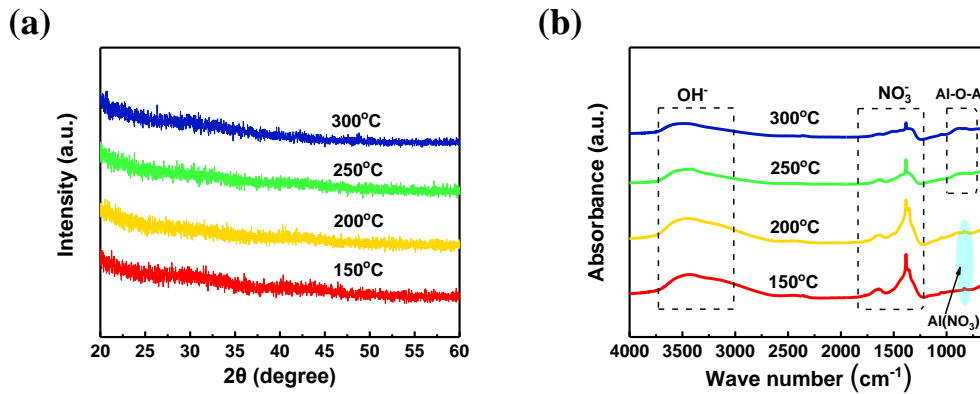


**Figure 3-4.** 3D AFM images of solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$  thin films annealed at **(a)** 150 °C, **(b)** 200 °C, **(c)** 250 °C and **(d)** 300 °C. The image dimensions are 1.8  $\mu\text{m} \times$  1.8  $\mu\text{m}$ .

expeditious charge carrier mobility within the interface between gate dielectric layer and semiconductor layer for potential TFT application [40].

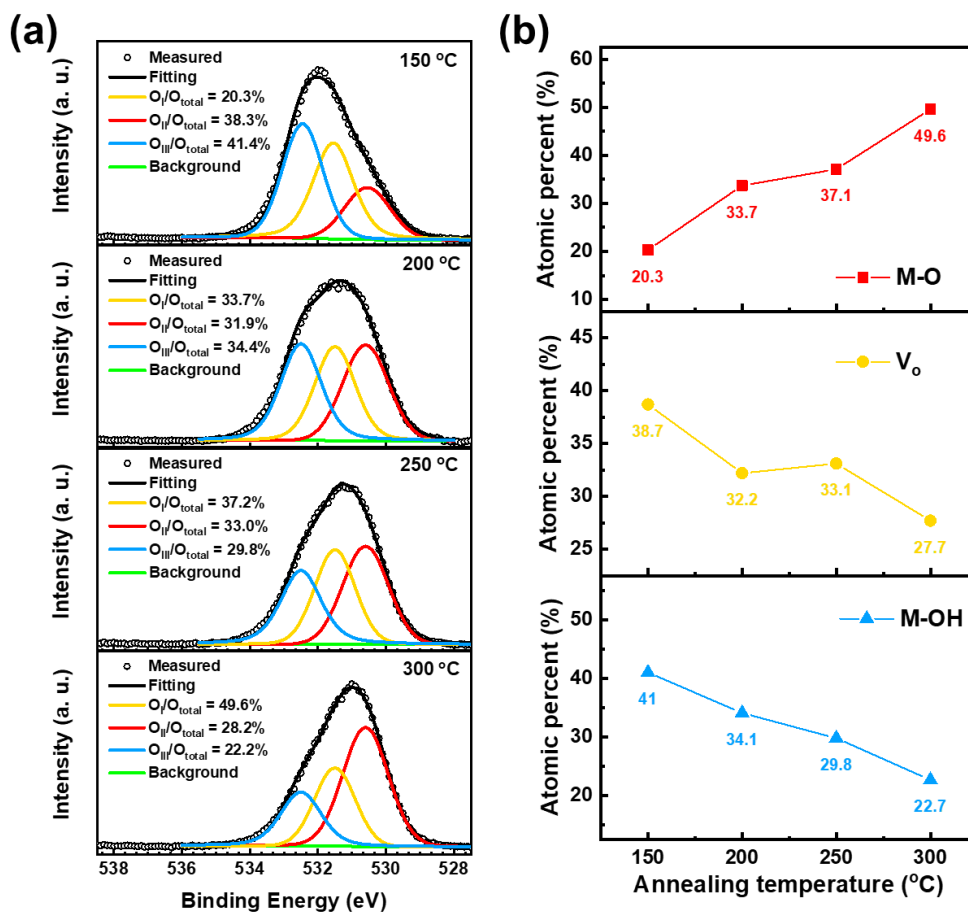
Figure 3-5 (a) shows the XRD spectra of  $\text{AlO}_x$  thin films annealed at different temperatures. No peaks corresponding to the crystalline  $\text{AlO}_x$  are observed, which confirms that  $\text{AlO}_x$  films remain amorphous up to 300 °C. The amorphous structure allows for low leakage current and higher breakdown voltage. Conversely, polycrystalline films allow enhanced leakage current and impurity diffusion via grain boundaries [14, 41, 42].





**Figure 3-5.** (a) XRD patterns and (b) FT-IR spectra of solution-processed AlO<sub>x</sub> thin films annealed at different temperatures.

FT-IR spectra of the solution-processed AlO<sub>x</sub> thin films are shown in Figure 3-5 (b). The broad peaks in the range of 3000-3600 cm<sup>-1</sup> are likely to be related to hydroxyl (O-H) group stretching vibrations [43]. The peaks in the 1300-1500 cm<sup>-1</sup> range represent nitrate (NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>) group deformation vibrations [22, 43, 44]. As the annealing temperature increases, these two peaks diminish, which is ascribed to the evaporation of the solvent and the gradual decomposition of O-H and NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> groups in thin films. The bands in the range of 750-900 cm<sup>-1</sup> are due to vibrations of the Al-O bond. In low temperature (<200 °C) annealed conditions, the Al-O bond is not formed and only weak absorptions of hydrated metal nitrate species are observed [45]. At annealing temperature >250 °C, the Al-O bond is configured.

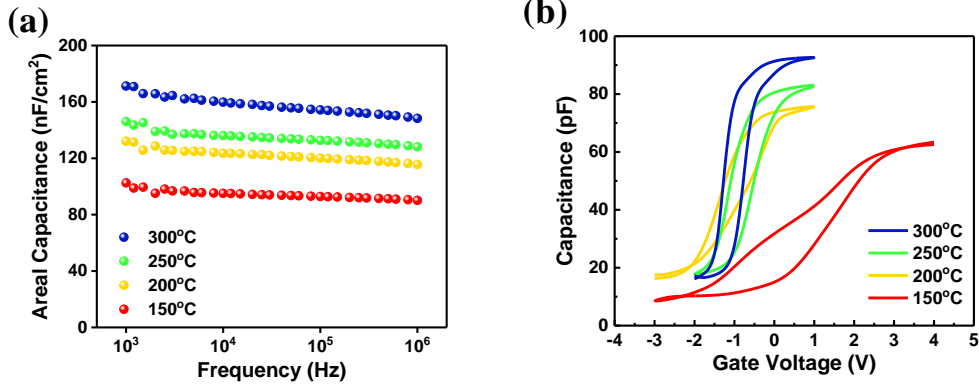


**Figure 3-6.** (a) O 1s peaks and their deconvolution results of AlO<sub>x</sub> thin films annealed at 150 - 300 °C. (b) Semiquantitative analyses of the oxygen component for the corresponding AlO<sub>x</sub> thin films.

To further determine the chemical compositions of AlO<sub>x</sub> thin films annealed at various temperatures, XPS measurements were carried out. Figure 3-6. (a) divide O 1s peaks into three peaks centered 529.5 (O<sub>I</sub>), 531.1(O<sub>II</sub>), and 532.1 eV (O<sub>III</sub>), respectively. The peak with low binding energy (O<sub>I</sub>) represents O<sup>2-</sup> ions combined with Al ions, the peak with the medium binding energy (O<sub>II</sub>) is assigned to O<sup>2-</sup> ions in the oxygen-deficient regions, and the peak with high binding energy (O<sub>III</sub>) is related to loosely bound oxygen, such as chemisorbed surface hydroxyl, -CO<sup>3</sup>, absorbed H<sub>2</sub>O, or

absorbed O<sub>2</sub>. Figure 3-6. (b) summarizes the calculated atomic percentages based on the area integration of O 1s peaks in Figure 3-6. (a), it is found that, with increasing annealing temperature, the area ratio of O<sub>I</sub> peak to the total oxygen region (O<sub>I</sub>/O<sub>total</sub>) increases from 20.3 % to 49.6 % and the area ratio of O<sub>II</sub> peak to the total oxygen region (O<sub>II</sub>/O<sub>total</sub>) decreases from 38.7 % to 27.7 %. This phenomenon indicates that an increased annealing temperature contributes to the enhanced dehydroxylation, converting metal hydroxides into metal oxides. According to previous reports, the existence of M-OH groups can serve as trap sites for charge-carriers, leading to the increased leakage current, reduces breakdown electric field and degraded sub-threshold characteristics at the gate insulator/semiconductor interface [46]. Consequently, 300 °C is considered to be high enough to remove the solvent residue and impurities, and facilitate the formation of the metal-oxide framework, which is in agreement with the TGA-DSC and XPS results shown in Figure 3-3 and Figure 3-6, respectively.

Figure 3-7 (a) shows the areal  $C-f$  plots of AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs. All devices have demonstrated satisfied small frequency dispersion with measurement frequency from 1 k-1 M Hz. The areal capacitance increases with the rise in annealing temperature. This can be attributed to the formation of the metal-oxide framework and its densification at high annealing temperatures [11, 14]. The dielectric constants of AlO<sub>x</sub> thin films were calculated using the capacitance values measured at 1 kHz (see Table 1) and are consistent with values reported for solution-processed AlO<sub>x</sub> (~8) [19, 25].

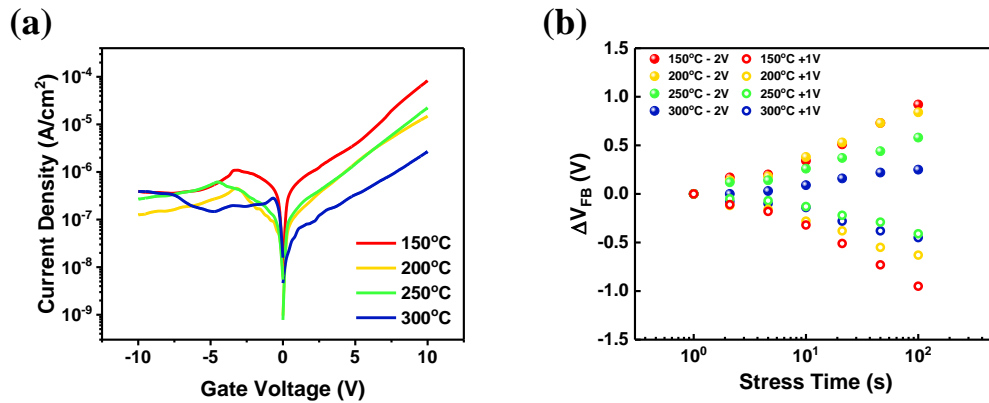


**Figure 3-7.** (a) Capacitance-frequency (*C-f*) and (b) capacitance-voltage (*C-V*) characteristics of solution-processed AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs annealed at 150, 200, 250 and 300 °C.

The *C-V* characteristics of AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs measured at 1 MHz are shown in Figure 3-7 (b). Since the slope of the *C-V* curves in the depletion region reflects the interface trap density, the slope increases with increasing annealing temperature, indicating a decrease in interface trap density. This could be due to the evaporation of hydroxyl groups and residual nitrate, the decomposition of the metal precursor, and the formation of the metal-oxide framework under high annealing temperature [2, 10, 20, 44]. In addition, the increased capacitance at the accumulation region is related to the increased AlO<sub>x</sub> concentration at the high annealing temperature.

The leakage current density-gate voltage (*J<sub>leak</sub>-V*) measurements were performed to evaluate the leakage behavior of AlO<sub>x</sub> thin films, as shown in Figure 3-8 (a). It can be seen that *J<sub>leak</sub>* decreases with increasing anneal temperature. The 150 °C - AlO<sub>x</sub> thin film has a *J<sub>leak</sub>* of  $2.6 \times 10^{-5}$  A/cm<sup>2</sup> at 6 V, which is relatively high compared to the thin films annealed at 200, 250, and 300 °C. This indicates that the AlO<sub>x</sub> annealed at 150 °C suffers from an incomplete decomposition of precursor solution and therefore contain

O-H and  $\text{NO}^{3-}$  groups, as shown in Figure 3-5 (b). The O-H and  $\text{NO}^{3-}$  groups provide leakage current paths and result in a high  $J_{\text{leak}}$  [11] [47]. The 200 °C -  $\text{AlO}_x$ , 250 °C -  $\text{AlO}_x$ , and 300 °C -  $\text{AlO}_x$  thin films all show quite low  $J_{\text{leak}}$  at 6 V; namely  $5.0 \times 10^{-6}$  A/cm<sup>2</sup>,  $3.5 \times 10^{-6}$  A/cm<sup>2</sup> and  $2.6 \times 10^{-6}$  A/cm<sup>2</sup>, as shown in Table 3-1 [19]. This low leakage current could be attributed to the decomposition of the metal precursor as well as the formation of the metal-oxide framework [2, 10, 20]. The comparison of solution-processed high- $k$  dielectrics parameters of this thesis with other works are shown in Table 3-2.



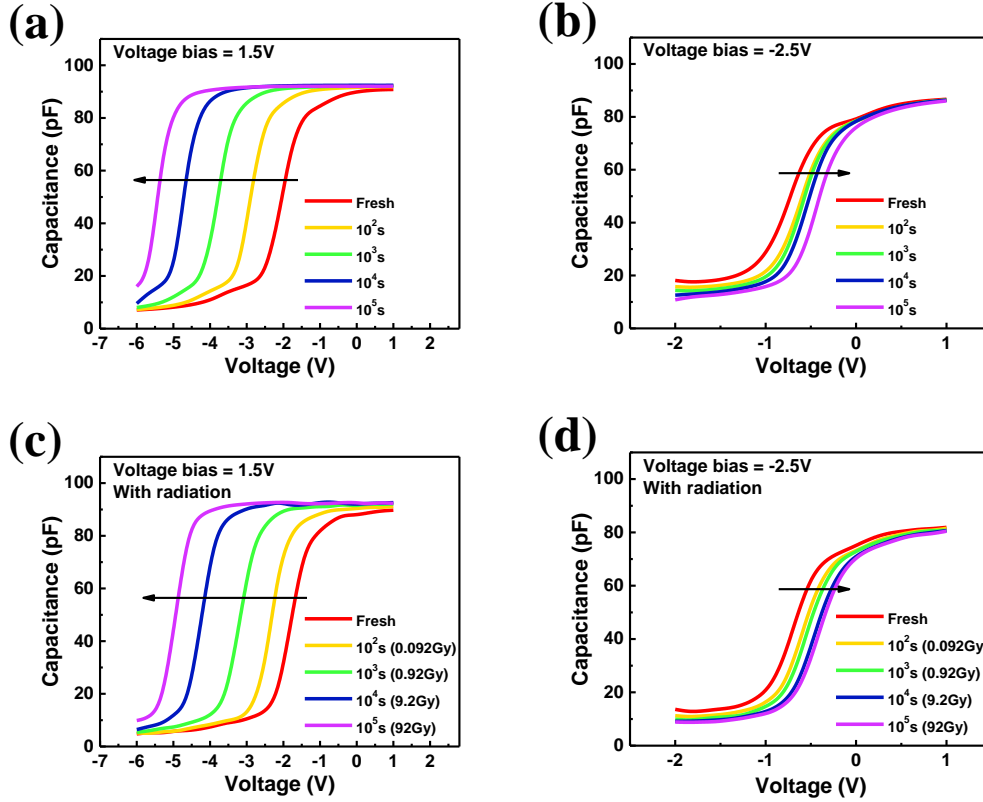
**Figure 3-8.** (a) Leakage current density-gate voltage ( $J_{\text{leak}}\text{-V}$ ) and (b)  $\Delta V_{\text{FB}}$  vs stress time of solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$  MOSCAPs annealed at different temperatures.

The BS stability of  $\text{AlO}_x$  MOSCAPs annealed at different temperatures is assessed from  $V_{\text{FB}}$  shifts under 100 s BS, as shown in Figure 3-8 (b). It is found that 300 °C -  $\text{AlO}_x$  MOSCAP has the minimum  $\Delta V_{\text{FB}}$  under positive bias-stress (PBS) and negative bias-stress (NBS), and hence shows the best BS stability. This is likely to be due to its low defect density and high metallic oxide concentration, which are in agreement with

the results of TGA-DSC (Figure 3-3), AFM (Figure 3-4), FT-IR (Figure 3-5 (b)) and  $J_{\text{leak}}-V_g$  (Figure 3-8 (a)) shown earlier.

### **3.4 The total dose effects of 300 °C annealed AlO<sub>x</sub> thin film**

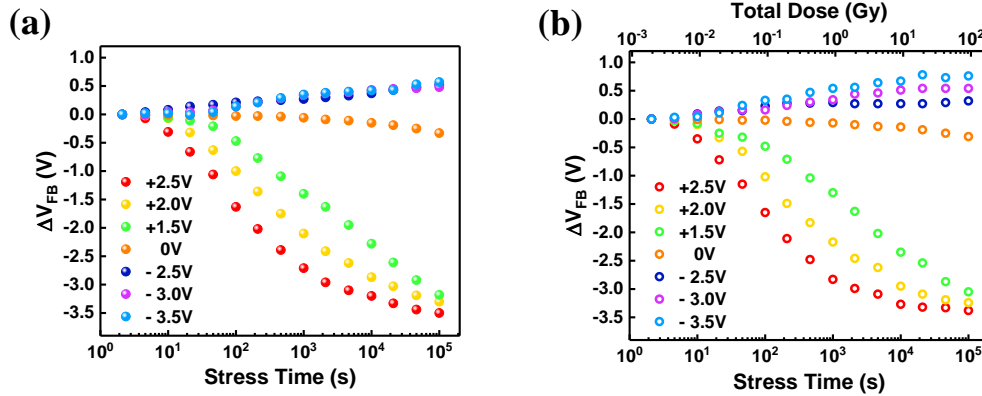
It can be concluded from the results above, that the 300 °C - AlO<sub>x</sub> thin films have the best film quality, as indicated by their low defect density, high metallic oxide concentration, low leakage current, and BS stability. Further radiation investigation of the BS and BRS stabilities of 300 °C - AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs are now investigated in detail. Figure 3-9 (a) and (b) show the C-V curves of 300 °C - AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs under PBS and NBS with stress time up to 10<sup>5</sup> s, respectively. For comparison, the C-V curves under positive biased radiation stress (PBRS) and negative biased radiation stress (NBRS) with a total dose of around 92 Gy (SiO<sub>2</sub>) are shown in Figure 3-9 (c) and (d). The shift of the C-V curves, positive or negative, was determined by the gate bias stress polarity. PB and NB produced negative and positive  $\Delta V_{\text{FB}}$ , respectively. Positive  $\Delta V_{\text{FB}}$  could be ascribed to the electron trapping in the AlO<sub>x</sub> bulk and the passivation of the AlO<sub>x</sub>/Si interface, while negative  $\Delta V_{\text{FB}}$  was believed to be caused by proton trapping in the AlO<sub>x</sub> bulk as well as the generation of Si dangling bonds at the AlO<sub>x</sub>/Si interface. It is also observed that radiation exposure had effects on the shifts of the C-V curves under BRS, which was likely to be due to radiation-induced EHPs generation facilitating the charge trapping/de-trapping behavior in the AlO<sub>x</sub> bulk, as well as the passivation/de-passivation at the AlO<sub>x</sub>/Si interface.



**Figure 3-9.** C-V curves of solution-processed 300 °C - AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs under gate voltage of (a) +1.5 V, (b) -2.5 V, (c) irradiated +1.5 V and (d) irradiated -2.5 V with 10<sup>5</sup> s bias-stress time. The total dose is around 92 Gy (SiO<sub>2</sub>).

Figure 3-10 (a) and (b) summarize the  $\Delta V_{FB}$  of 300 °C - AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs under 10<sup>5</sup> s BS and BRS, respectively. The device exhibited less  $\Delta V_{FB}$  under NBS than under PBS with/without radiation, indicating better NBS stability than PBS stability. As shown in Figure 3-10 (b), the radiation is observed to cause a positive  $\Delta V_{FB}$  under both PBRS and NBRS, which is likely to be induced by the formation of negatively charged states and/or the build-up of interface traps with the assistance of radiation. The comprehensive mechanism will be discussed below. Furthermore, radiation-induced EHPs would have no significant effect on device properties without an applied electric field [48].  $\Delta N_{ot}$  causes a parallel shift of both mid-gap and flat band voltages,

while  $\Delta N_{it}$  only causes  $\Delta V_{FB}$  due to the stretch-out of the C-V curve. Consequently,  $\Delta V_{FB}$  is attributed to the combined effect of the generation of oxide traps in  $AlO_x$  and interface traps near the  $AlO_x/Si$  interface.



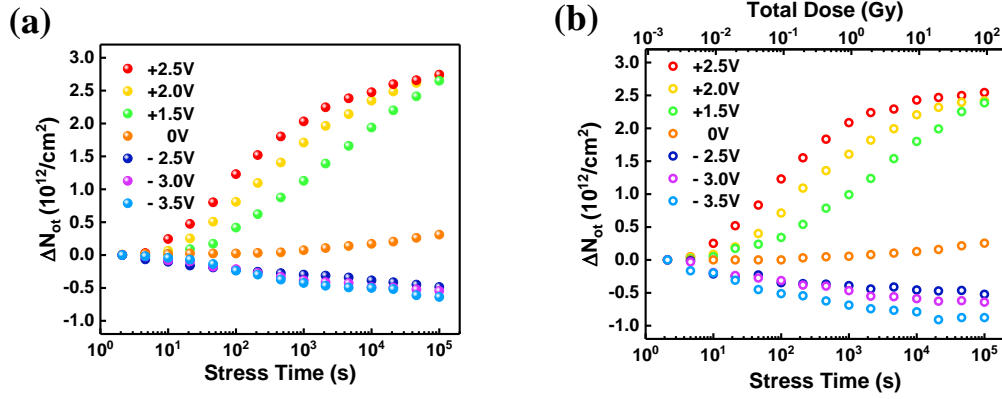
**Figure 3-10.** Flat-band voltage shift ( $\Delta V_{FB}$ ) of solution-processed 300 °C -  $AlO_x$  MOSCAPs induced by different bias-stresses as a function of **(a)** stress time, **(b)** stress time & total dose.

As shown in Figure 3-11,  $\Delta N_{ot}$  can be estimated by equation (3-1) [49]:

$$\Delta N_{ot} = -\frac{C_{ox}\Delta V_{mg}}{qA} \quad (3-1)$$

where  $\Delta V_{mg}$  is the mid-gap voltage shift obtained from C-V curves,  $C_{ox}$  is the gate capacitance,  $q$  is the electronic charge, and  $A$  is the electrode area. It is notable that, under NBRS,  $\Delta N_{ot}$  increased with increasing radiation dose and there was a net negative oxide trapped charges induced by BRS.



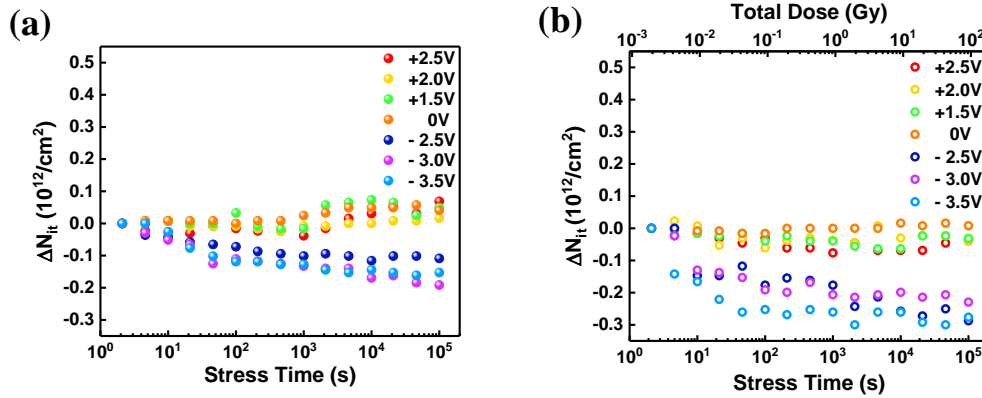


**Figure 3-11.** Variation of oxide traps ( $\Delta N_{ot}$ ) of solution-processed 300 °C -  $\text{AlO}_x$  MOSCAPs induced by different bias-stresses as a function of (a) stress time, (b) stress time & total dose.

As shown in Figure 3-12,  $\Delta N_{it}$  can be estimated by equation (3-2) [49]:

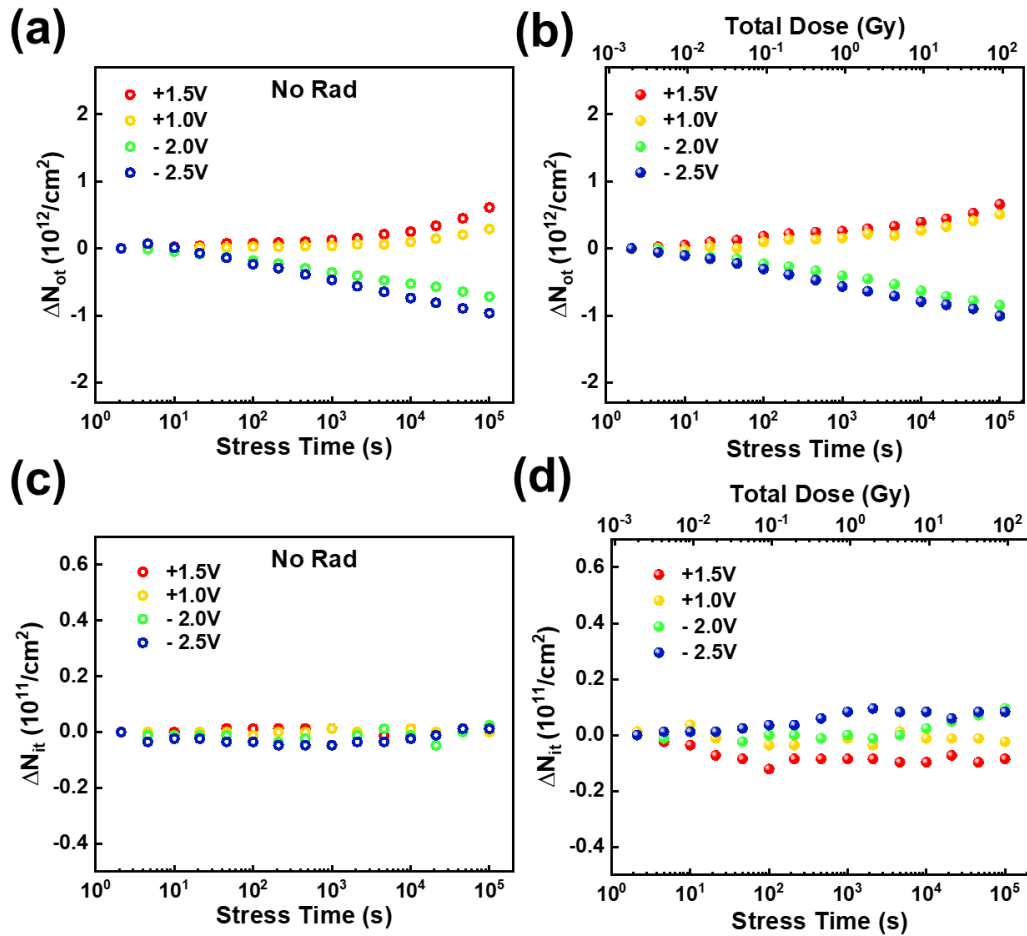
$$\Delta N_{it} = \frac{C_{ox}(\Delta V_{FB} - \Delta V_{mg})}{qA} \quad (3-2)$$

radiation generated negative interface traps under all measurement conditions. Furthermore, for all total doses,  $\Delta N_{ot}$  and  $\Delta N_{it}$  were in the order of  $10^{12}$  and  $10^{11} \text{ cm}^{-2}$ , and no significant variation of  $N_{it}$  was observed compared to  $N_{ot}$ , indicating that oxide traps dominate the shift of  $V_{FB}$ . Such a high level of  $N_{ot}$  was likely to be due to hydrogen reactions. Similar results have been reported on high- $k$  dielectric based MOSCAPs. Kahraman et al. have reported  $\text{Gd}_2\text{O}_3$  MOSCAPs with  $\Delta N_{ot} = 2.3 \times 10^{12} \text{ cm}^{-2}$  and  $\Delta N_{it} = 2.5 \times 10^{11} \text{ cm}^{-2}$  after circa 50 Gy  $\gamma$ -ray exposure in [50] and  $\text{Er}_2\text{O}_3$  MOSCAPs with  $\Delta N_{ot} (1.3 \times 10^{12} \text{ cm}^{-2})$  and  $\Delta N_{it} (9.4 \times 10^{10} \text{ cm}^{-2})$  after circa 78 Gy  $\gamma$ -ray exposure in [51].



**Figure 3-12.** Variation of interface traps ( $\Delta N_{it}$ ) of solution-processed 300 °C -  $\text{AlO}_x$  MOSCAPs induced by different bias-stresses as a function of (a) stress time, (b) stress time & total dose.

As shown in Figure 3-11 and Figure 3-12, compared to BS,  $\Delta N_{ot}$  and  $\Delta N_{it}$  were found to decrease slightly under PBRS, while they increased in magnitude under NBRS. Under PBRS, the reduced  $\Delta N_{ot}$  was ascribed to the combined effect of bias-stress and radiation exposure with increasing stress time. To compare the BRS stability of solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$  with  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  thin films fabricated by ALD. 40 nm thick ALD  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  thin films with  $k$  value  $\sim 8.0$  were fabricated at 100 °C. Afterwards, their BS and BRS stability were investigated with stress time up to 46000 s and total dose  $\sim 92$  Gy. The calculated  $\Delta N_{ot}$  of ALD  $\text{AlO}_x$  capacitors with and without radiation are shown in Figure 3-13 (a) and (b), respectively. These devices reveal small radiation induced oxide traps and interface traps, indicating better radiation hardness relative to solution-process 300 °C- $\text{AlO}_x$ . It is reported that solution-processed, low temperature  $\text{AlO}_x$  contains a large concentration of bonded oxygen, which could provide defect states in the bandgap of  $\text{AlO}_x$  [11].



**Figure 3-13.** Variation of oxide traps ( $\Delta N_{ot}$ ) induced under (a) BS and (b) BRS. Variation of interface traps ( $\Delta N_{it}$ ) induced under (c) BS and (d) BRS.

As shown in Figure 3-14 (a), neutral oxide traps were created in the bulk of the  $AlO_x$  during exposure to ionizing irradiation [52]. With a positively applied gate voltage, electrons in the accumulation region at the  $AlO_x/Si$  interface could tunnel from the Si substrate into those radiation-induced neutral oxide traps (process (2) in Figure 3-14 (a)). The effects of radiation exposure and gate voltage added up and negatively charged traps were formed accordingly as the BRS time increased, which thus partially

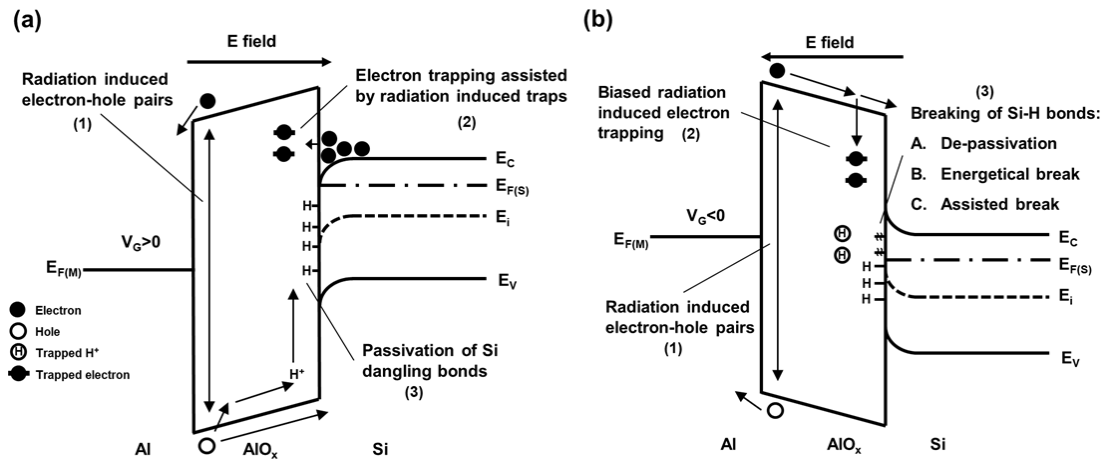
compensated the positive oxide trapped charges near the AlO<sub>x</sub>/Si interface, thus reduced positive  $\Delta N_{ot}$  [53, 54].

The decreased  $\Delta N_{it}$  under PBRS could be explained by the conventional two-stage process theory originally described by McLean [55]. As depicted in Figure 3-14 (a), in the first stage, as the radiation passes through a gate oxide, EHPs were created within the gate dielectric (process (1) in Figure 3-14 (a)) [56]. The radiation-induced electrons escaped from the oxide within several picoseconds due to their higher mobility compared to the holes. Meanwhile, the radiation-induced holes moved towards the AlO<sub>x</sub>/Si interface under PBRS. Thereafter, in the second stage, hydrogen was liberated during the transport of holes, in the form of protons (H<sup>+</sup>) [29], and reached the interface via a hopping transport. The H<sup>+</sup> could then passivate the existing Si dangling bonds (Si<sup>-</sup>) via reaction (3-3) listed below (process (3) in Figure 3-14 (a)). Once a defect is passivated by hydrogen, it no longer functions as an interface trap, therefore  $\Delta N_{it}$  was reduced accordingly. Meanwhile, the Si-H bonds at the AlO<sub>x</sub>/Si were also de-passivated by protons through reaction (3-4):



Nevertheless, the high concentration of protons and Si dangling bonds near the AlO<sub>x</sub>/Si interface could cause a higher probability for protons to passivate Si dangling bonds

via reaction (3-3), rather than to de-passivate a Si-H bond and form an interface trap via reaction (3-4) [57-59].



**Figure 3-14.** Energy band diagrams of solution-processed 300 °C - AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs under (a) positive biased radiation stress (PBRS) and (b) negative biased radiation stress (NBRS).

The mechanism for the increase of  $\Delta N_{ot}$  and  $\Delta N_{it}$  in magnitude under NBRS is more complicated. As shown in Figure 3-14 (b), radiation-induced electrons transported towards Si substrate under the applied negative electric field. Some of them fell into traps to form negative trapped oxide charges and cause an increase of  $\Delta N_{ot}$  magnitude. In the meantime, the applied negative electric field inhibited the motion of the radiation-induced H<sup>+</sup> to the AlO<sub>x</sub>/Si interface, and hence the passivation (reaction (3-3)) at the interface was suppressed. Nevertheless, the de-passivation (reaction (3-4)) could still occur and lead to an increase of  $\Delta N_{it}$  if there is a source of hydrogen at the interface or in the Si substrate. For an n-type Si substrate, P-H complexes, or oxygen protrusions could be the possible source of hydrogen for de-passivation [60]. Furthermore, the

energetic breaking of Si-H bonds through reaction (3-5) under BRS (process (3) in Figure 3-14 (b)) could contribute to the increase of both  $\Delta N_{ot}$  and  $\Delta N_{it}$ . When a Si-H bond is broken, it will release  $H^+$  which could be trapped in  $AlO_x$  to form an oxide trap under NBRS. Meanwhile, a Si dangling bond is formed and acts as an interface trap. The BRS could significantly reduce the binding energy of a H atom, indicating that the Si-H bond is relatively easy to break [29]. In addition, the defects or impurities, such as impurity Al atoms near the  $AlO_x/Si$  interface and suboxide bonds, could assist in the breaking of Si-H bonds and cause trapping of the  $H^+$  released from the Si-H bonds under NBRS. Consequently, under NBRS, the biased radiation-induced electron trapping among  $AlO_x$  bulk resulted in a negative  $\Delta N_{ot}$ . While the de-passivation, energetic break, and assisted break of Si-H bonds by impurity Al atoms near the  $AlO_x/Si$  interface and suboxide bonds were the three main factors that contribute a negative  $\Delta N_{it}$ .

### 3.5 Summary

The method to form high-quality aqueous solution-processed  $AlO_x$  thin films with reduced impurities and defects was investigated. It has been found that an annealing temperature of 300 °C could result in  $AlO_x$  thin films with low defect density, high metallic concentration, weak frequency dispersion, low interface trap density, low leakage current, and good BS stability. In addition, the BRS stability of 300 °C- $AlO_x$  based MOS capacitors was studied. The results suggest that  $\Delta N_{ot}$  can be attributed to trapping/de-trapping behavior of radiation-induced protons in  $AlO_x$  bulk, whilst  $\Delta N_{it}$  is

mainly caused by the passivation/de-passivation of Si dangling bonds at AlO<sub>x</sub>/Si interface. Furthermore, oxide trap charges were more effective than the interface trap charges in shifting V<sub>FB</sub> for 300 °C-AlO<sub>x</sub> MOS capacitors. Both ΔN<sub>ot</sub> and ΔN<sub>it</sub> were observed to decrease slightly under PBRS and increase under NBRS. When the device was under PBRS, the radiation-induced electron dominated the decrease of ΔN<sub>ot</sub> and the passivation of Si dangling bonds at the AlO<sub>x</sub>/Si interface dominated the decrease of ΔN<sub>it</sub>. Under NBRS, the de-passivation, energetic break, and assisted break of Si-H bonds by impurity Al atoms near the AlO<sub>x</sub>/Si interface and suboxide bonds were most likely to contribute to the increase in the magnitude of ΔN<sub>ot</sub> and ΔN<sub>it</sub>. The finds of this chapter offer a clear inspiration for achieving highly stable solution-processed high-*k* dielectrics working in radiation harsh environment.

### 3.6 References

- [1] W. Y. Xu, M. Z. Long, T. K. Zhang, L. Y. Liang, H. T. Cao, D. L. Zhu, and J. B. Xu, "Fully solution-processed metal oxide thin-film transistors via a low-temperature aqueous route," *Ceram Int*, vol. 43, No. 8, pp. 6130-6137, 2017.
- [2] W. Y. Xu, H. Wang, L. Ye, and J. B. Xu, "The role of solution-processed high-*k* gate dielectrics in electrical performance of oxide thin-film transistors," *J Mater Chem C*, vol. 2, No. 27, p. 5389, 2014.
- [3] H. S. Kim, P. D. Byrne, A. Facchetti, and T. J. Marks, "High performance solution-processed indium oxide thin-film transistors," *J Am Chem Soc*, vol. 130, No. 38, pp. 12580-1, Sep 24 2008.

- [4] K. Song, W. Yang, Y. Jung, S. Jeong, and J. Moon, "A solution-processed yttrium oxide gate insulator for high-performance all-solution-processed fully transparent thin film transistors," *J Mater Chem*, vol. 22, No. 39, p. 21265, 2012.
- [5] E. Fortunato, P. Barquinha, and R. Martins, "Oxide semiconductor thin-film transistors: a review of recent advances," *Adv Mater*, vol. 24, No. 22, pp. 2945-86, Jun 12 2012.
- [6] K. Nomura, H. Ohta, A. Takagi, T. Kamiya, M. Hirano, and H. Hosono, "Room-temperature fabrication of transparent flexible thin-film transistors using amorphous oxide semiconductors," *Nature*, vol. 432, No. 7016, pp. 488-92, Nov 25 2004.
- [7] J. S. Park, W. J. Maeng, H. S. Kim, and J. S. Park, "Review of recent developments in amorphous oxide semiconductor thin-film transistor devices," *Thin Solid Films*, vol. 520, No. 6, pp. 1679-1693, 2012.
- [8] K. K. Banger, Y. Yamashita, K. Mori, R. L. Peterson, T. Leedham, J. Rickard, and H. Sirringhaus, "Low-temperature, high-performance solution-processed metal oxide thin-film transistors formed by a 'sol-gel on chip' process," *Nat Mater*, vol. 10, No. 1, pp. 45-50, Jan 2011.
- [9] C. Avis, Y. G. Kim, and J. Jang, "Solution processed hafnium oxide as a gate insulator for low-voltage oxide thin-film transistors," *J Mater Chem*, vol. 22, No. 34, p. 17415, 2012.
- [10] W. Y. Xu, H. T. Cao, L. Y. Liang, and J. B. Xu, "Aqueous solution-deposited gallium oxide dielectric for low-temperature, low-operating-voltage indium oxide thin-film transistors: a facile route to green oxide electronics," *ACS Appl Mater Inter*, vol. 7, No. 27, pp. 14720-5, Jul 15 2015.
- [11] A. Liu, G. X. Liu, H. H. Zhu, B. Shin, E. Fortunato, R. Martins, and F. K. Shan, "Eco-friendly water-induced aluminum oxide dielectrics and their application in a hybrid metal oxide/polymer TFT," *RSC Adv*, vol. 5, No. 105, pp. 86606-86613, 2015.



- [12] G. H. Gelinck, H. E. Huitema, E. van Veenendaal, E. Cantatore, L. Schrijnemakers, J. B. van der Putten, T. C. Geuns, M. Beenhakkers, J. B. Giesbers, B. H. Huisman, E. J. Meijer, E. M. Benito, F. J. Touwslager, A. W. Marsman, B. J. van Rens, and D. M. de Leeuw, "Flexible active-matrix displays and shift registers based on solution-processed organic transistors," *Nat Mater*, vol. 3, No. 2, pp. 106-10, Feb 2004.
- [13] S. Wang, P. K. Ang, Z. Wang, A. L. Tang, J. T. Thong, and K. P. Loh, "High mobility, printable, and solution-processed graphene electronics," *Nano Lett*, vol. 10, No. 1, pp. 92-8, Jan 2010.
- [14] H. Wang, T. Y. Sun, W. Y. Xu, F. Y. Xie, L. Ye, Y. B. Xiao, Y. Wang, J. Chen, and J. B. Xu, "Low-temperature facile solution-processed gate dielectric for combustion derived oxide thin film transistors," *RSC Adv*, vol. 4, No. 97, pp. 54729-54739, 2014.
- [15] D.-H. Cho, S. Yang, C. Byun, J. Shin, M. K. Ryu, S.-H. K. Park, C.-S. Hwang, S. M. Chung, W.-S. Cheong, S. M. Yoon, and H.-Y. Chu, "Transparent Al–Zn–Sn–O thin film transistors prepared at low temperature," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 93, No. 14, p. 142111, 2008.
- [16] Y. H. Hwang, J. H. Jeon, K. J. Seo, and B. S. Bae, "Solution-Processed, High Performance Aluminum Indium Oxide Thin-Film Transistors Fabricated at Low Temperature," *Electrochem Solid St*, vol. 12, No. 9, pp. H336-H339, 2009.
- [17] M. Esro, G. Vourlias, C. Somerton, W. I. Milne, and G. Adamopoulos, "High-Mobility ZnO Thin Film Transistors Based on Solution-processed Hafnium Oxide Gate Dielectrics," *Adv Funct Mater*, vol. 25, No. 1, pp. 134-141, 2015.
- [18] P. D. Ye, G. D. Wilk, B. Yang, J. Kwo, S. N. G. Chu, S. Nakahara, H. J. L. Gossmann, J. P. Mannaerts, M. Hong, K. K. Ng, and J. Bude, "GaAs metal–oxide–semiconductor field-effect transistor with nanometer-thin dielectric grown by atomic layer deposition," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 83, No. 1, pp. 180-182, 2003.

- [19] R. Branquinho, D. Salgueiro, L. Santos, P. Barquinha, L. Pereira, R. Martins, and E. Fortunato, "Aqueous combustion synthesis of aluminum oxide thin films and application as gate dielectric in GZTO solution-based TFTs," *ACS Appl Mater Inter*, vol. 6, No. 22, pp. 19592-9, Nov 26 2014.
- [20] W. Y. Xu, H. Wang, F. Xie, J. Chen, H. T. Cao, and J. B. Xu, "Facile and environmentally friendly solution-processed aluminum oxide dielectric for low-temperature, high-performance oxide thin-film transistors," *ACS Appl Mater Inter*, vol. 7, No. 10, pp. 5803-10, Mar 18 2015.
- [21] G. M. Huang, L. Duan, G. F. Dong, D. Q. Zhang, and Y. Qiu, "High-mobility solution-processed tin oxide thin-film transistors with high-kappa alumina dielectric working in enhancement mode," *ACS Appl Mater Inter*, vol. 6, No. 23, pp. 20786-94, Dec 10 2014.
- [22] S. T. Meyers, J. T. Anderson, D. Hong, C. M. Hung, J. F. Wager, and D. A. Keszler, "Solution-processed aluminum oxide phosphate thin-film dielectrics," *Chem Mater*, vol. 19, No. 16, pp. 4023-4029, Aug 7 2007.
- [23] W. Yang, K. Song, Y. Jung, S. Jeong, and J. Moon, "Solution-deposited Zr-doped AlO<sub>x</sub> gate dielectrics enabling high-performance flexible transparent thin film transistors," *J Mater Chem C*, vol. 1, No. 27, p. 4275, 2013.
- [24] S. Y. Je, B. G. Son, H. G. Kim, M. Y. Park, L. M. Do, R. Choi, and J. K. Jeong, "Solution-processable LaZrO<sub>x</sub>/SiO<sub>2</sub> gate dielectric at low temperature of 180 degrees C for high-performance metal oxide field-effect transistors," *ACS Appl Mater Inter*, vol. 6, No. 21, pp. 18693-703, Nov 12 2014.
- [25] C. Avis and J. Jang, "High-performance solution processed oxide TFT with aluminum oxide gate dielectric fabricated by a sol-gel method," *J Mater Chem*, vol. 21, No. 29, p. 10649, 2011.
- [26] S. Guha, E. Cartier, N. A. Bojarczuk, J. Bruley, L. Gignac, and J. Karasinski, "High-quality aluminum oxide gate dielectrics by ultra-high-vacuum reactive atomic-beam deposition," *J Appl Phys*, vol. 90, No. 1, pp. 512-514, 2001.

- [27] B. Park, D. Ho, G. Kwon, D. Kim, S. Y. Seo, C. Kim, and M.-G. Kim, "Solution-processed rad-hard amorphous metal-oxide thin-film transistors," *Adv Funct Mater*, vol. 28, No. 47, p. 1802717, 2018.
- [28] R. Lok, S. Kaya, H. Karacali, and E. Yilmaz, "The Co-60 gamma-ray irradiation effects on the Al/HfSiO<sub>4</sub>/p-Si/Al MOS capacitors," *Radiat Phys Chem*, vol. 141, No. pp. 155-159, 2017.
- [29] X. J. Zhou, D. M. Fleetwood, L. Tsetseris, R. D. Schrimpf, and S. T. Pantelides, "Effects of Switched-bias Annealing on Charge Trapping in HfO<sub>2</sub> Gate Dielectrics," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 53, No. 6, pp. 3636-3643, 2006.
- [30] T. Ohmi, "Total room temperature wet cleaning for Si substrate surface," *J Electrochem Soc*, vol. 143, No. 9, p. 2957, 1996.
- [31] H. W. Liu, W. K. Lai, S. Y. Yu, S. C. Huang, and H. C. Cheng, "Effects of RCA clean-up procedures on the formation of roughened poly-Si electrodes for high-density DRAMs' capacitors," *Mater Chem Phys*, vol. 51, No. 2, pp. 195-198, Nov 1997.
- [32] M. H. Boratto, M. Congiu, S. B. O. dos Santos, and L. V. A. Scalvi, "Annealing temperature influence on sol-gel processed zirconium oxide thin films for electronic applications," *Ceram Int*, vol. 44, No. 9, pp. 10790-10796, 2018.
- [33] G. He, W. Li, Z. Sun, M. Zhang, and X. Chen, "Potential solution-induced HfAlO dielectrics and their applications in low-voltage-operating transistors and high-gain inverters," *RSC Adv*, vol. 8, No. 64, pp. 36584-36595, 2018.
- [34] Z. Wang, G. Xu, Z. Zhao, L. Cai, Q. Wu, P. Cheng, Y. Zhao, J. Xue, R. Wang, C. Liu, and Y. Yang, "Cluster Size Control toward High Performance Solution Processed InGaZnO Thin Film Transistors," *ACS Applied Electronic Materials*, vol. 1, No. 12, pp. 2483-2488, 2019.
- [35] M. Esro, G. Vourlias, C. Somerton, W. I. Milne, and G. Adamopoulos, "High-Mobility ZnO Thin Film Transistors Based on Solution-processed Hafnium Oxide Gate Dielectrics," *Adv Funct Mater*, vol. 25, No. 1, pp. 134-141, 2015.

- [36] B. Yang, G. He, L. Zhu, C. Zhang, Y. Zhang, Y. Xia, F. Alam, and Z. Sun, "Low-voltage-operating transistors and logic circuits based on a water-driven  $ZrGdO_x$  dielectric with low-cost  $ZnSnO$ ," *ACS Applied Electronic Materials*, vol. 1, No. 4, pp. 625-636, 2019.
- [37] J. Ko, J. Kim, S. Y. Park, E. Lee, K. Kim, K.-H. Lim, and Y. S. Kim, "Solution-processed amorphous hafnium-lanthanum oxide gate insulator for oxide thin-film transistors," *J Mater Chem C*, vol. 2, No. 6, pp. 1050-1056, 2014.
- [38] Y. Gong, K. Zhao, H. He, W. Cai, N. Tang, H. Ning, S. Wu, J. Gao, G. Zhou, and X. Lu, "Solution processable high quality  $ZrO_2$  dielectric films for low operation voltage and flexible organic thin film transistor applications," *J Phys D Appl Phys*, vol. 51, No. 11, p. 115105, 2018.
- [39] W. Hu, B. Frost, and R. L. Peterson, "Thermally stable yttrium–scandium oxide high- $k$  dielectrics deposited by a solution process," *Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics*, vol. 49, No. 11, p. 115109, 2016.
- [40] L. Zhu, G. He, Y. Long, B. Yang, and J. Lv, "Eco-Friendly, Water-Induced  $In_2O_3$  Thin Films for High-Performance Thin-Film Transistors and Inverters," *IEEE T Electron Dev*, vol. 65, No. 7, pp. 2870-2876, 2018.
- [41] P. Barquinha, L. Pereira, G. Goncalves, R. Martins, D. Kuscer, M. Kosec, and E. Fortunato, "Performance and Stability of Low Temperature Transparent Thin-Film Transistors Using Amorphous Multicomponent Dielectrics," *J Electrochem Soc*, vol. 156, No. 11, pp. H824-H831, 2009.
- [42] G. D. Wilk, R. M. Wallace, and J. M. Anthony, "High- $k$  gate dielectrics: Current status and materials properties considerations," *J Appl Phys*, vol. 89, No. 10, pp. 5243-5275, 2001.
- [43] J. H. Park, Y. B. Yoo, K. H. Lee, W. S. Jang, J. Y. Oh, S. S. Chae, and H. K. Baik, "Low-Temperature, High-Performance Solution-Processed Thin-Film Transistors with Peroxo-Zirconium Oxide Dielectric," *ACS Appl Mater Inter*, vol. 5, No. 2, pp. 410-417, 2013/01/23 2013.

- [44] J. H. Park, K. Kim, Y. B. Yoo, S. Y. Park, K.-H. Lim, K. H. Lee, H. K. Baik, and Y. S. Kim, "Water adsorption effects of nitrate ion coordinated Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> dielectric for high performance metal-oxide thin-film transistor," *J Mater Chem C*, vol. 1, No. 43, p. 7166, 2013.
- [45] P. N. Plassmeyer, K. Archila, J. F. Wager, and C. J. Page, "Lanthanum aluminum oxide thin-film dielectrics from aqueous solution," *ACS Appl Mater Inter*, vol. 7, No. 3, pp. 1678-84, Jan 28 2015.
- [46] C. Fan, A. Liu, Y. Meng, Z. Guo, G. Liu, and F. Shan, "Solution-Processed SrO<sub>x</sub>-Gated Oxide Thin-Film Transistors and Inverters," *IEEE T Electron Dev*, vol. 64, No. 10, pp. 4137-4143, 2017.
- [47] J. M. Kwon, J. Jung, Y. S. Rim, D. L. Kim, and H. J. Kim, "Improvement in negative bias stress stability of solution-processed amorphous In-Ga-Zn-O thin-film transistors using hydrogen peroxide," *ACS Appl Mater Inter*, vol. 6, No. 5, pp. 3371-7, Mar 12 2014.
- [48] Q. Q. Zhuo, H. X. Liu, Z. N. Yang, H. M. Cai, and Y. Hao, "The total dose irradiation effects of SOI NMOS devices under different bias conditions," *Acta Phys Sin-Ch Ed*, vol. 61, No. 22, p. 6, 2012.
- [49] J. Felix, D. Fleetwood, R. Schrimpf, J. Hong, G. Lucovsky, J. Schwank, and M. Shaneyfelt, "Total-dose radiation response of hafnium-silicate capacitors," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 49, No. 6, pp. 3191-3196, 2002.
- [50] A. Kahraman and E. Yilmaz, "Irradiation response of radio-frequency sputtered Al/Gd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>/p-Si MOS capacitors," *Radiat Phys Chem*, vol. 139, No. pp. 114-119, 2017.
- [51] A. Kahraman, E. Yilmaz, A. Aktag, and S. Kaya, "Evaluation of Radiation Sensor Aspects o Er<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> MOS Capacitors under Zero Gate Bias," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 63, No. 2, pp. 1284-1293, 2016.

- [52] M. Ceschia, A. Paccagnella, A. Cester, A. Scarpa, and G. Ghidini, "Radiation induced leakage current and stress induced leakage current in ultra-thin gate oxides," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 45, No. 6, pp. 2375-2382, 1998.
- [53] D. A. Neamen, "Modeling of MOS radiation and post irradiation effects," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 31, No. 6, pp. 1439-1443, 1984.
- [54] T. Stanley, D. Neamen, P. Dressendorfer, J. Schwank, P. Winokur, M. Ackermann, K. Jungling, C. Hawkins, and W. Grannemann, "The effect of operating frequency in the radiation induced buildup of trapped holes and interface states in MOS devices," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 32, No. 6, pp. 3982-3987, 1985.
- [55] F. McLean, "A framework for understanding radiation-induced interface states in SiO<sub>2</sub> MOS structures," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 27, No. 6, pp. 1651-1657, 1980.
- [56] T. R. Oldham and F. B. McLean, "Total ionizing dose effects in MOS oxides and devices," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 50, No. 3, pp. 483-499, 2003.
- [57] L. Tsetseris, X. J. Zhou, D. M. Fleetwood, R. D. Schrimpf, and S. T. Pantelides, "Physical mechanisms of negative-bias temperature instability," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 86, No. 14, p. 142103, 2005.
- [58] S. N. Rashkeev, D. M. Fleetwood, R. D. Schrimpf, and S. T. Pantelides, "Proton-induced defect generation at the Si-SiO<sub>2</sub> interface," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 48, No. 6, pp. 2086-2092, 2001.
- [59] S. N. Rashkeev, D. M. Fleetwood, R. D. Schrimpf, and S. T. Pantelides, "Defect Generation by Hydrogen at the Si/SiO<sub>2</sub> Interface," *Phys Rev Lett*, vol. 87, No. 16, p. 165506, 10/01/ 2001.
- [60] X. J. Zhou, L. Tsetseris, S. N. Rashkeev, D. M. Fleetwood, R. D. Schrimpf, S. T. Pantelides, J. A. Felix, E. P. Gusev, and C. D'Emic, "Negative bias-temperature instabilities in metal-oxide-silicon devices with SiO<sub>2</sub> and SiO<sub>x</sub>N<sub>y</sub>/HfO<sub>2</sub> gate dielectrics," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 84, No. 22, pp. 4394-4396, 2004.

# Chapter 4: Improved bias stress and biased radiation stress stability of aqueous solution-processed $\text{AlO}_x$ thin films using hydrogen peroxide

## 4.1 Introduction

Nowadays, solution-processes have been developed due to the possibility of low-cost and large-area fabrication without using vacuum deposition techniques. Furthermore, solution-processed high- $k$  oxide dielectrics enable the low leakage current, low operation voltage, and ease process integration with solution-processed TFTs [1-3]. However, high-temperature annealing of solution-process limits the potential application of solution-processed materials on flexible substrates. Therefore, it is necessary to develop low-temperature solution-processed techniques for the full realization of flexible and large-area oxide electronics.  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  is a suitable oxidizer for solution-processing to lower the annealing temperature. Through strong oxidation,  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  could decompose the chemicals and impurities at low temperature and combine with oxygen-related defects within oxide layers, which helps to reduce the  $V_o$  in  $\text{AlO}_x$  bulk and interface traps at  $\text{AlO}_x/\text{Si}$  interface. Comparing to other methods reported to reduce  $V_o$  (e.g. high-pressure oxygen annealing, ozone-plasma treatment), adding  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  in solution-process is simple, effective, and low-cost.

It is reported that solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$  thin films suffer from inferior BS and BRS stabilities compared to those fabricated by traditional vacuum methods, which severely limits their practical applications [4-6]. Some literature has improved the BS stability of solution-processed devices through high-pressure annealing [7], doping with carrier suppressor [8, 9], UV treatment [7, 10] and diffusion between different materials [11]. In those works, the BS stability of solution-processed devices has been examined and discussed together with the mechanism in detail. However, a few studies have been conducted on stability under various bias stress state, especially the stabilities of solution-processed materials under BRS [4, 6, 12, 13]. As solution-process is crucial to large-area electronics in harsh radiation environments, such as whole-body-scanning X-ray detectors and large-area antenna arrays [12]. Notably, the methods to improve the BRS stability of solution-processed devices have been seldomly reported and need to be systemically investigated [12].

In this chapter,  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  was employed to lower the annealing temperature of solution-processed aqueous  $\text{AlO}_x$  thin films. It was found that thin films with high quality, low oxide trap and semiconductor/oxide interface trap density have been successfully fabricated at low temperature ( $\sim 260$  °C). Besides, the BS and BRS stabilities of aqueous solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$  MOS capacitors with 7.5 M  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  are significantly improved with stress time up to 46000 s and total dose up to 42 Gy.



## 4.2 Experimental details

The fabrication process of  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2\text{-AlO}_x$  is similar to the fabrication process shown in Figure 3-1. 0.6 M  $(\text{Al}(\text{NO}_3)_3 \cdot x\text{H}_2\text{O})$  was dissolved in DI water with 0 - 10 M  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  to produce a colorless and clear solution. The solution was stirred for 6 h to ensure the precursor was fully dissolved since the nitrate salts have excellent water solubility. Then the solution was filtered by a 0.22  $\mu\text{m}$  Polytetrafluoroethylene (PTFE) syringe filter before spin coating.

To prepare the substrates, single-crystal lightly doped N-type silicon wafers (orientation: 100, doping concentration:  $\sim 10^{15} \text{ cm}^{-3}$ , resistivity: 2-4  $\Omega \cdot \text{cm}$ ) were dipped in 2 % HF aqueous solution for 30 s to remove the native oxide and then dried by  $\text{N}_2$ . Subsequently, the Si substrates were exposed under air plasma for 30 mins to increase their hydrophilia. After the preparation of Si substrates, the precursor solution was spin-coated on the processed substrate at 4000 rpm for 40 s. Then the samples were directly transferred to a hot plate set to 125  $^\circ\text{C}$  and ramped to a final annealing temperature of 260  $^\circ\text{C}$  at a rate of 25  $^\circ\text{C min}^{-1}$  and held for 1 h. Finally, 300 nm thick Al top and bottom electrodes were deposited through shadow masks by e-beam evaporation. The circular top electrode had a diameter of 0.3 mm.

### 4.3 Improved device properties and stability through employing H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>

Leakage behavior ( $J_{\text{leak}}-V_g$ ) of the AlO<sub>x</sub> thin films was investigated and shown in Figure 4-1 (a). The thickness of all AlO<sub>x</sub> thin films is around 23-25 nm. It can be observed that adding H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> effectively reduced  $J_{\text{leak}}$ . It was attributed to the improved film quality with reduced structure defects, precursor impurities, and V<sub>o</sub>. In this situation, the leakage paths were suppressed and the leakage current was reduced accordingly. The mechanism of the leakage current may be attributed to the Poole-Frenkel (PF) emission, since it is usually assigned as the dominating leakage mechanism in metal-insulator-metal thin film stacks [14]. Similar to Schottky emission, PF emission describes how thermal excitation of electrons may overcome the trap barrier and emit them into the dielectric conduction band. Thus, PF emission is sometimes called internal Schottky emission. The electron Coulomb potential energy in a trap center decreases under the applied electric field, hence the probability of an electron being thermally excited out of the trap increases. PF emission can be expressed as (4-1) [15]:

$$J \propto E \exp\left[\frac{-q(\phi_B - \sqrt{qE/\pi k_d \epsilon_0})}{k_B T}\right] \quad (4-1)$$

where  $J$  is the current density,  $E$  is the electric field across the gate oxide layer,  $q$  is the elementary charge,  $\phi_B$  is the voltage barrier that an electron (or a hole) escapes from its trap level into the conduction band (or valence band),  $k_d$  is the self-consistent

dynamic dielectric constant,  $\epsilon_0$  is the permittivity of vacuum,  $k_B$  is Boltzmann's constant, and  $T$  is the temperature. The leakage current is dependent on the  $T$  and  $E$ . Since the leakage behavior was investigated under room temperature, if the leakage current was caused by PF emission, the  $\ln(J/E)$  versus  $E^{1/2}$  should be linear. The oxide field ( $E$ ) was calculated according to equation (4-2):

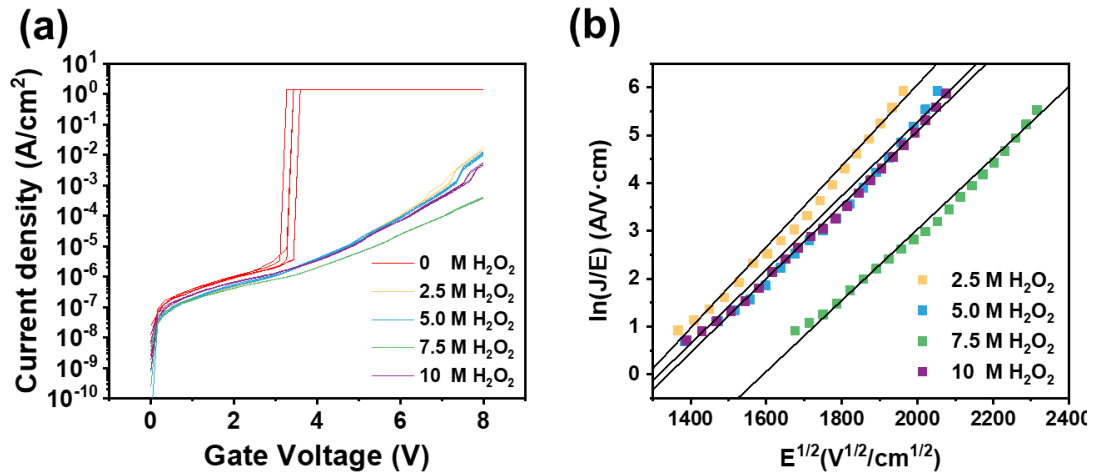
$$E = \frac{V_{ox}}{t} \quad (4-2)$$

where  $V_{ox}$  is the voltage drop across the oxide,  $t$  is the thickness of the  $AlO_x$  thin films.

$V_{ox}$  can be calculated from equation (4-3):

$$V_{ox} = V_g - V_{FB} - \phi_s \quad (4-3)$$

where  $V_g$  is the gate voltage,  $V_{FB}$  is the flat-band voltage,  $\phi_s$  is the voltage drop across Si substrate (surface potential). For a lightly doped n-type Si substrate, if the substrate is accumulated, there will be about  $\phi_s = 0.2$  V across the accumulation layer. While under negative bias-stress voltage, if the substrate is inverted, there could be about  $\phi_s = 0.8 - 0.9$  V across the depletion region. This all assumes no pinning of the Fermi-level. As shown in Figure 4-1 (b), the leakage behavior of the  $AlO_x$  capacitors in the accumulation region was investigated, good linear fits for the leakage of the J-V characteristics were obtained. This implies that the PF effect may be the main leakage mechanism of the solution-processed  $AlO_x$  oxide when the Si substrate was accumulated.

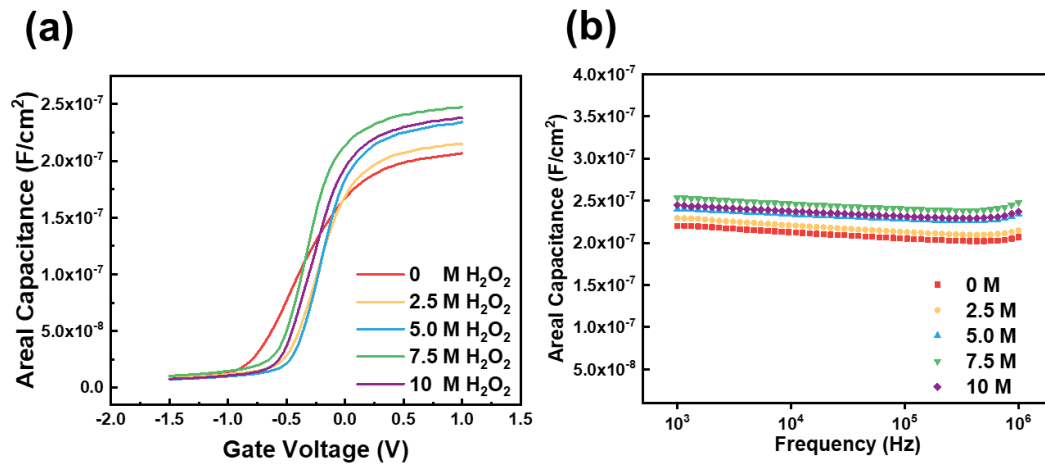


**Figure 4-1.** (a) Leakage behavior ( $J_{\text{leak}}-V$ ) and (b) the Poole-Frenkel (PF) fitting between the leakage current and the electric field in the accumulation region of  $\text{AlO}_x$  MOSCAPs with different  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  concentration.

Table 4-1 summarizes the properties of  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$   $\text{AlO}_x$  thin films and MOSCAPs with different  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  concentration. The C-V curves measured at 1 MHz of  $\text{AlO}_x$  MOSCAPs are displayed in Figure 4-2 (a). To verify the uniformity of the  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$   $\text{AlO}_x$  thin films and ensure the authenticity of the measurement results, at least 5 devices of each  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  concentration were measured as shown in Figure 4-17 in Appendix. It is found that the C-V curves of 7.5 M  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  MOSCAPs had larger  $C_{\text{max}}$ , larger slope in the depletion region compared to others. The larger  $C_{\text{max}}$  corresponding to higher  $\text{AlO}_x$  metal oxide framework concentration. The slope of the C-V curves in the depletion region is related to the  $\text{AlO}_x/\text{Si}$  interface quality. The larger slope represents the enhanced interface quality with fewer interface traps.

**Table 4-1.** The properties of H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> AlO<sub>x</sub> thin films and MOSCAPs with different H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> concentration

H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub> concentration (M)	Thickness (nm)	Leakage Current at 4 V (A/cm <sup>2</sup> )	Areal Capacitance (nF/cm <sup>2</sup> ) at 1 kHz	Dielectric Constant at 1 kHz
0	25.3	$3.00 \times 10^{-5}$	207	6.29
2.5	24.7	$1.24 \times 10^{-5}$	215	6.42
5.0	23.2	$1.11 \times 10^{-5}$	234	6.56
7.5	22.5	$3.16 \times 10^{-6}$	248	6.72
10	21.5	$6.08 \times 10^{-6}$	237	6.23



**Figure 4-2.** (a) C-V and (b) C-f plots curves of solution-processed AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs with different H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> concentration (0 M, 2.5 M, 5.0 M, 7.5 M, 10 M).

The  $C$ - $f$  characteristic of  $\text{AlO}_x$  MOSCAPs are demonstrated in Figure 4-2 (b). Corresponding to the  $C$ - $V$  curves in Figure 4-2 (a), employing  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  increased the accumulation capacitance of  $\text{AlO}_x$  capacitors as well as the dielectric constant. The increased accumulation capacitance is mainly ascribed to the high percentage of  $\text{AlO}_x$  metal oxide framework and reduced precursor impurities. Furthermore, the devices showed a high value of capacitance at low-frequency operation and a low value of capacitance at high-frequency operation. In general, the capacitance of conventional dielectric films shows a constant value regardless of frequency. However, the solution-processed amorphous  $\text{AlO}_x$  dielectrics demonstrated frequency-dependent dielectric behaviors, like ion gel dielectric layers, which could be caused by the residual precursor impurities and defects among the thin film [16].

To determine the effect of  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  in reducing interface trap density of  $\text{AlO}_x$  MOSCAPs,  $C$ - $V$  curves were carried out under measurement frequency ( $f_m$ ) from 1 kHz to 1 MHz, because higher  $f_m$  can only detect shallower interface states with higher characteristic interface trap frequency ( $f_{it}$ ), thus higher  $V_G$  is required to pull down the conduction band at the interface. In other words, higher  $f_m$  results in larger flatband voltage ( $V_{FB}$ ). The detectable energy of the interface traps ( $E_T$ ) under different  $f_m$  can be determined by

$$E_T(f_m) = E_C - E_T = kT \ln\left(\frac{v_{th} \sigma_n N_C}{2\pi f_m}\right) \quad (4-4)$$

where  $k$  is the Boltzmann's constant,  $T$  is the measurement temperature,  $N_C = 2.8 \times 10^{19} \text{cm}^{-3}$  is the effective density of states in the conduction band of Si,  $\sigma_n = 1 \times 10^6$

$14 \text{ cm}^2$  is the electron capture cross section, and  $v_{th}=2 \times 10^7 \text{ cm}\cdot\text{s}^{-1}$  is the thermal velocity of electrons. The equivalent average energy level of the interface states ( $E_{AVG}$ ) in the energy from  $E_T(f_1)$  to  $E_T(f_2)$  can be represented by:

$$E_{AVG} = \frac{E_T(f_1) + E_T(f_2)}{2} \quad (4-5)$$

In this way,  $D_{it}$ - $E_t$  mapping can be realized from the  $f$ -dependence of voltage frequency dependent flatband voltage shift ( $\Delta V_{FB}$ ), according to (4-6) [17].

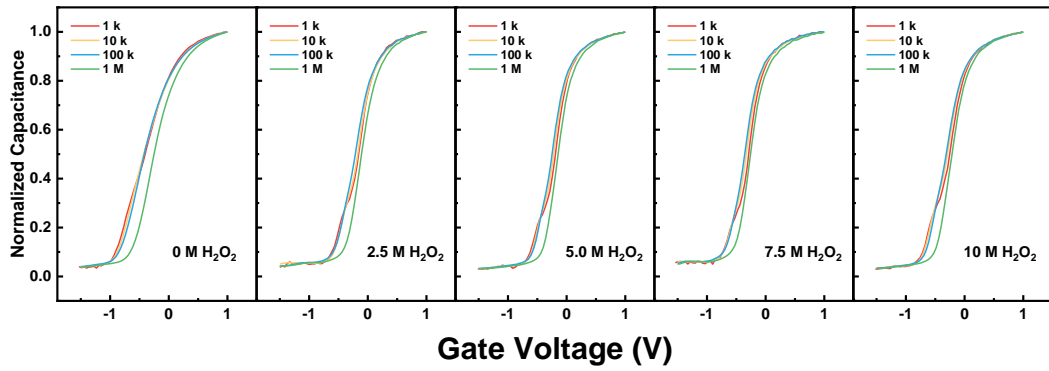
$$D_{it}(E = E_{AVG}) = \frac{C_{ox} \cdot \Delta V_{FB}}{q \Delta E_T} \quad (4-6)$$

Where  $C_{ox}$  is the areal capacitance of  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2\text{-AlO}_x$  thin films and was extracted from the C-V curves measured at 1kHz to avoid the low frequency limit effect [18],  $\Delta E_T$  is the interface trap frequency dependent energy difference, which can be calculated by:

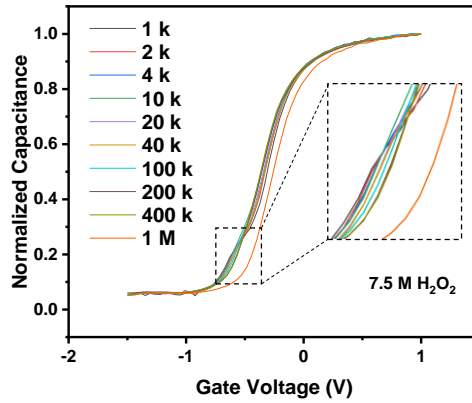
$$\Delta E_T = E_T(f_1) - E_T(f_2) \quad (4-7)$$

As mentioned before,  $V_{FB}$  is obtained through measured C-V curves for a given ideal  $C_{FB}$ .  $C_{FB}$  is calculated through equation (2-2). Afterwards, the normalized C-V curves are shown in Figure 4-3, normalization is helpful to determine the flatband voltage shift ( $\Delta V_{FB}$ ) under different measurement frequency ( $f_m$ ),  $\Delta V_{FB}$  can be determined through:

$$\Delta V_{FB} = V_{FB}(f_1) - V_{FB}(f_2) \quad (4-8)$$



**Figure 4-3.** The normalized C-V curves measured under different frequency of H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs with different H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> concentration.

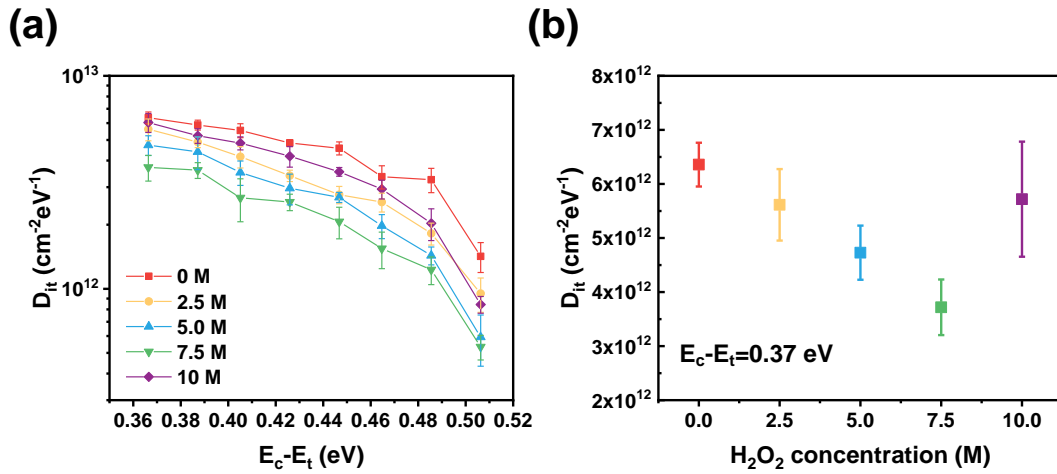


**Figure 4-4.** The C-V curves of H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAP with 7.5 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> concentration. The inset enlarged figure displays the C-V hump is low frequency measurement.

It is notable that there exist a C-V hump at low frequency ( $f_m < 10$  k), which is a capacitance footprint of carrier interaction between interface states and semiconductor conduction band [19]. The C-V hump can serve as a qualitative interface quality indication for the devices with a similar dielectric capacitance. According to equations (4-6) to (4-8), the calculated  $D_{it}$  and the standard deviation of the  $D_{it}$  distribution of each sample is demonstrated in Figure 4-5 (a). As  $E_c - E_t$  increases, the energy level of



$D_{it}$  is getting away from the bottom of conductance band, the  $D_{it}$  continuously decreasing. According to the disorder-induced gap state model, the acceptor-like and donor-like interface states having a U-shaped distribution between  $E_c$  and  $E_v$  of a semiconductor [20].

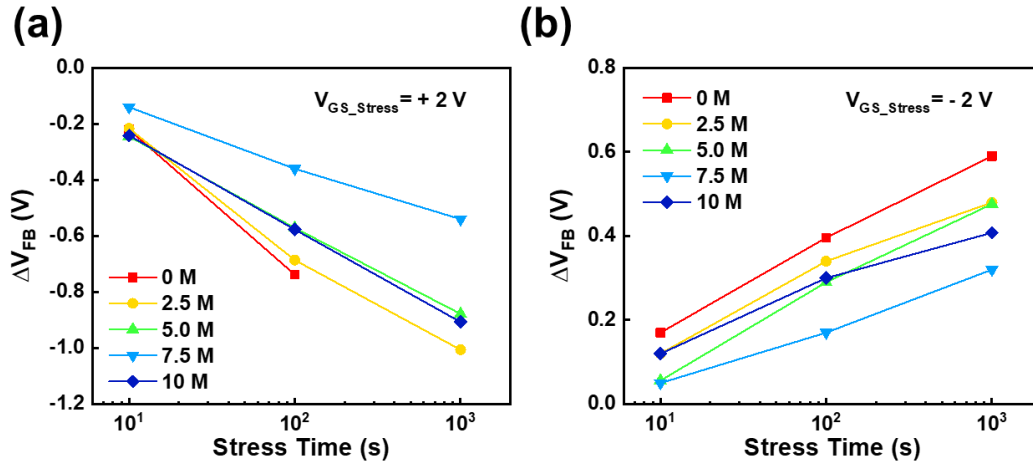


**Figure 4-5.** The calculated  $D_{it}$  and the standard deviation of the  $D_{it}$  distribution (a) in the  $E_c - E_t$  range of 0.37 eV to 0.534 eV, and (b) at the  $E_c - E_t = 0.37 \text{ eV}$  of  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$   $\text{AlO}_x$  MOSCAPs with different  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  concentration (0 M, 2.5 M, 5.0 M, 7.5 M, 10 M).

It is reported that the capture cross section of the interface traps varies from  $1.4 \times 10^{-15} \text{ cm}^2$  to  $1.4 \times 10^{-14} \text{ cm}^2$  when the traps energy level located from  $E_c - E_t = 0.24 \text{ V}$  to  $0.73 \text{ eV}$ . In order to avoid underestimating the interface trap density, it is assumed that the electron capture cross section at the interface  $\sigma_n$  was  $1 \times 10^{-14} \text{ cm}^2$  in this work, which gives the value of  $D_{it}$  in the energy level range from 0.37 eV to 0.51 eV from the conduction band edge. Figure 4-5. (b) displays the comparison of  $D_{it}$  at  $E_c - E_t = 0.37 \text{ eV}$ , with  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  concentration increasing from 0 M to 7.5 M, the  $D_{it}$  reduced from  $6.35 \times 10^{12} \text{ cm}^{-2}\text{eV}^{-1}$  to  $3.72 \times 10^{12} \text{ cm}^{-2}\text{eV}^{-1}$ , the results are comparable to the value ( $2.2 \times 10^{13} \text{ cm}^{-2}\text{eV}^{-1}$ ) calculated from high- $k$  oxide MOSCAPs reported in [21]. However, as the  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$

concentration increased to around 10 M, there is an increase of  $D_{it}$  from  $3.72 \times 10^{12} \text{ cm}^{-2} \text{ eV}^{-1}$  to  $5.72 \times 10^{12} \text{ cm}^{-2} \text{ eV}^{-1}$  compared to those calculated from devices with 7.5 M concentration. This phenomenon could be probably ascribed to the quickly condensation of precursor accompanied with  $\text{O}_2$  releasing, caused by strong oxidation of  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  and lead to a rough semiconductor/oxide interface with increasing interface trap density [22].

The BS stability of  $\text{AlO}_x$  MOSCAPs were investigated under gate voltage stress ( $V_{GS\_Stress}$ ) = + 2 V and  $V_{GS\_Stress}$  = - 2 V with stress time up to 1000 s. During the bias-stress reliability measurement, the C-V sweep voltage should not cause the degradation of the devices reliability and ensure the reliability degradation resulted by single bias-stress is extracted through the regularly C-V measurements. To single out the effects of C-V sweep measurement voltage on the device reliability degradation, multiple C-V sweeps up to 15 times were carried out in 46000 s, as shown in Figure 4-18 in Appendix. To ensure the authenticity of the measurement results, at least 3 devices of each  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  concentration were measured. The C-V results demonstrate that, for all samples, no obvious C-V curve shift or stretch out caused by C-V sweeping voltage are detected, representing the C-V sweeping voltage during the bias-stress measurement can barely cause the reliability degradation. Afterwards, the measured C-V curves during the PBS and NBS are shown in Figure 4-19 and Figure 4-20 in Appendix. The extracted  $\Delta V_{FB}$  are demonstrated in Figure 4-6. As the  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  concentration increased, the BS stability is gradually improved.



**Figure 4-6.** The  $\Delta V_{FB}$  of  $AlO_x$  MOSCAPs extracted under (a) gate voltage stress ( $V_{GS\_Stress}$ ) = + 2 V and (b)  $V_{GS\_Stress}$  = - 2 V with stress time up to 1000 s.

#### 4.4 Mechanism of employing $H_2O_2$ in solution-process

$H_2O_2$  is a strong oxidant, which can oxidize a broad variety of inorganic and organic substrates in liquid-phase reactions under very mild reaction [23]. For solution-process,  $H_2O_2$  is a suitable oxidizer, it is environmentally friendly since it decomposes to give only water and oxygen as the reaction products, which makes it one of the cleanest, most versatile chemical oxidants available. Owing to its low molecular weight, hydrogen peroxide is a more efficient oxidizing agent than other oxidants, as shown in **Table 4-2** [23].

**Table 4-2.** Common industrially oxidants available [23].

Oxidant	Active oxygen (% w/w)	By-product
H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub>	47.1	H <sub>2</sub> O
<i>t</i> BuOOH	17.8	<i>t</i> BuOH
HNO <sub>3</sub>	25.0	NO <sub>x</sub> , N <sub>2</sub> O, N <sub>2</sub>
N <sub>2</sub> O	36.4	N <sub>2</sub>
NaClO	21.6	NaCl
NaClO <sub>2</sub>	35.6	NaCl
NaBrO	13.4	NaBr
“KHSO <sub>5</sub> ” <sup>[a]</sup>	10.5	KHSO <sub>4</sub>
NaIO <sub>4</sub>	29.9 <sup>[b]</sup>	NaI
PhIO	7.3	PhI

[a] Stabilized and marketed as the “triple salt” 2KHSO<sub>5</sub>·KHSO<sub>4</sub>·K<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> (oxone).

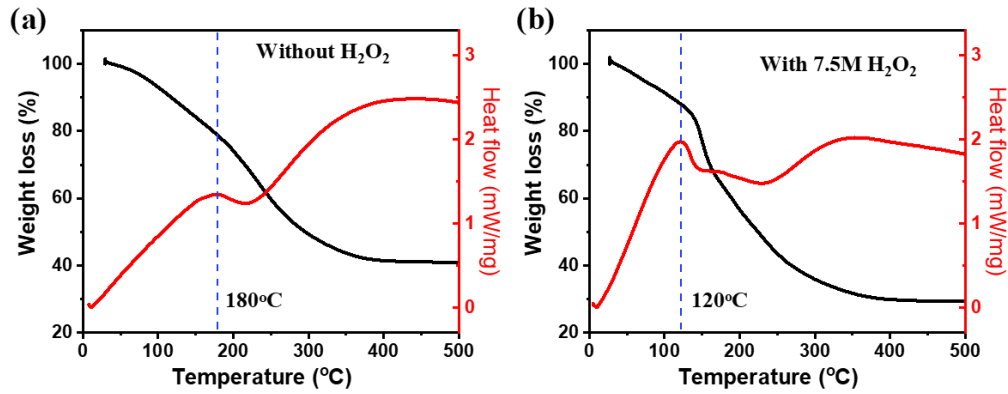
[b] Assuming that all four oxygen atoms are used.

TGA-DSC curves of AlO<sub>x</sub> precursor powder with 0 M and 7.5 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> are shown in Figure 4-7 (a) and (b), respectively. AlO<sub>x</sub> thin films with 0 M and 7.5 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> concentration were selected for comparison, as AlO<sub>x</sub> MOCAPs with 7.5 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> concentration have demonstrated the best device properties and BS stability in section 4.3. The formation of the thin film can be divided into three stages. The first stage was the decomposition of the precursor. At this stage, most of the chemicals were vaporized, precursors were decomposed and then hydrolyzed metals (M-OH, M, metal; O, oxygen; and H, hydrogen) were formed. The second stage was called the formation of the film. This stage began with a large exothermic reaction peak, as seen in the red lines in Figure 4-7. M-OH were converted to metal oxide (M-O) gradually to form film during this stage. The third stage followed the exothermic reaction peak and was called the densification of film. It can be found in Figure 4-7 (b) that the exothermic reaction peak

of precursor powder with H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> occurs at 120 °C, which was lower than the temperature (180 °C) of precursor powder without H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> in Figure 4-7 (a). This indicated the decomposition of impurities was accelerated, which could start at lower temperature: huge molecules broke down into tiny volatile molecules, such as oxygen, water, and carbon dioxide during the strong oxidizing reaction of H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> [24]. During this process, H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> was decomposed by pyrolysis, and hydroxyl radicals (OH•) were released through the stepwise reactions below.



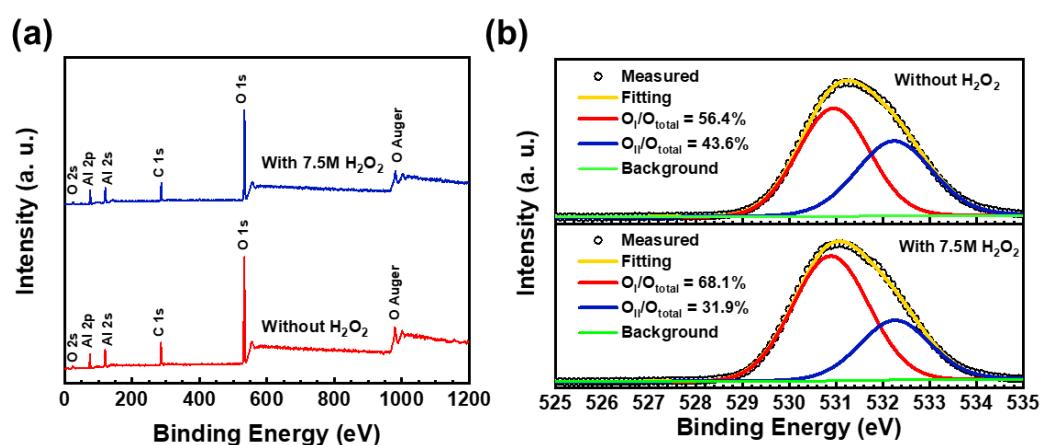
All reaction equations are based on related papers [22, 25]. Although hydroxyl radicals lived a very short time during reactions, they acted as a powerful oxidizer and could accelerate the decomposition of solvent residues because of a higher oxidation potential than H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>. Besides, at 300 °C, the precursor powder 7.5 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> had around 30 % weight left, which was less than that (40 %) of precursor powder without H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>, indicating more impurities were vaporized and decomposed during the annealing process. Consequently, adding H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> could form dense films with an increased percentage of AlO<sub>x</sub> metal oxide and reduced defect sites at the specified annealing temperature.



**Figure 4-7.** TGA curves of  $\text{Al}(\text{NO}_3)_3$  precursor powder (a) with 0 M  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  and (b) with 7.5 M  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  heated from 20 to 500 °C with a heating rate of 10 °C/min.

In order to further explore the effects of employing  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  on the M-O lattice formation and impurity contents of  $\text{AlO}_x$  thin films, XPS spectra are performed in Figure 4-8 and all measured peaks were adjusted by C1s peaks of 284.5 eV. Figure 4-8 (a) shows the XPS survey scan of the  $\text{AlO}_x$  thin films and they reveal all the chemical elements it contains, namely Al, C, O, and Si. No peaks corresponding to impurities elements can be found, indicating that the solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$  thin films were fabricated as expected. The corresponding O 1s narrow scans are shown in Figure 4-8 (b), by applying Gaussian-Lorentz fitting method, the O1s peaks were deconvoluted into two peaks represent low bind energy ( $\text{O}_I$ , 530.9 eV) and high binding energy ( $\text{O}_{II}$ , 532.3 eV). The peak of  $\text{O}_I$  is connected to  $\text{O}^{2-}$  ions combined with Al ions. On the other hand, the peak of  $\text{O}_{II}$  is assigned to bonded oxygen, such as oxygen vacancy, hydroxyl groups, or absorbed  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  on the film surface [22, 25]. The fraction of  $[\text{O}_I / (\text{O}_I + \text{O}_{II})]$  increased from 56.4 % to 68.1 % after adding  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$ , while the ratio of  $[\text{O}_{II} / (\text{O}_I + \text{O}_{II})]$  decreased

from 43.6% to 31.9%. Obviously, the strong oxidizing reactions of  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  could form a metal oxide framework at a low temperature, and suppress the number of oxygen vacancies as well as other defects. The increased  $\text{AlO}_x$  metal oxide concentration, reduced oxygen vacancies, and M-OH content could diminish the trap state density, which improved the stability of integrated MOS devices accordingly.



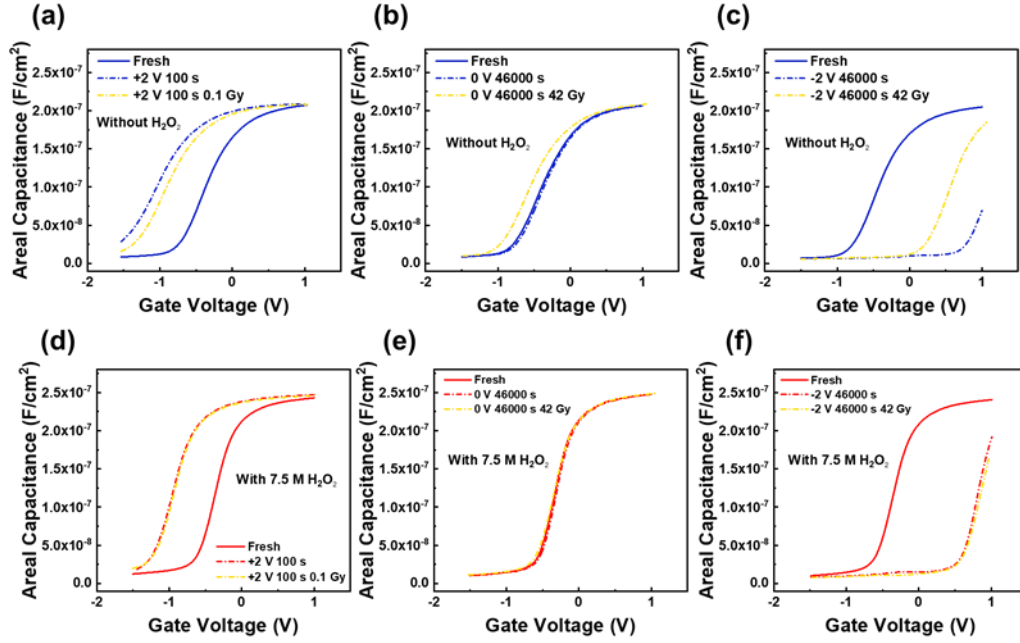
**Figure 4-8.** XPS spectra of (a) survey scans and (b) O 1s narrow scans of solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$  films.

## 4.5 Improved BRS stabilities of $\text{AlO}_x$ devices by employing $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$

To investigate the improved BRS stability of 7.5M  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$ - $\text{AlO}_x$  thin films compared to 0 M  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$   $\text{AlO}_x$  thin films, the device response under radiation exposure with different bias stress voltage was investigated and analyzed systemically. Voltage bias was applied on the gate of devices during radiation exposure, as the applied electric field during radiation exposure is essential to investigate the radiation effect on devices

[21]. The BS stability is provided for comparison, in order to separate the biased radiation effect and bias-stress effect. Figure 4-9 display the original C-V curves of 7.5 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>-AlO<sub>x</sub> devices and 0 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> AlO<sub>x</sub> devices under BS and BRS. Note, the radiation exposure was not interrupted when carrying out the C-V measurement during the BRS investigation. For radiation-exposure-only and NBRS, the stress time was 46000 s and the total dose was up to 42 Gy (SiO<sub>2</sub>). However, under PBRS, the stress time was only 100 s and the total dose was up to 0.1 Gy. The reason is that the devices exhibited severe property degradation under PBRS corresponded to a large C-V shift and the stress time was shortened. It can be found in Figure 4-9 that BRS could barely lead to an additional C-V shift in the 7.5 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>-AlO<sub>x</sub> device compared to BS. However, 0 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> AlO<sub>x</sub> exhibited BRS induced device degradation corresponding to a larger C-V shift, especially under NBRS. The C-V shifts in Figure 4-9 demonstrate that 7.5 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>-AlO<sub>x</sub> capacitors not only had improved BS stability, but also had satisfied BRS stability compared to 0 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> AlO<sub>x</sub> capacitors.

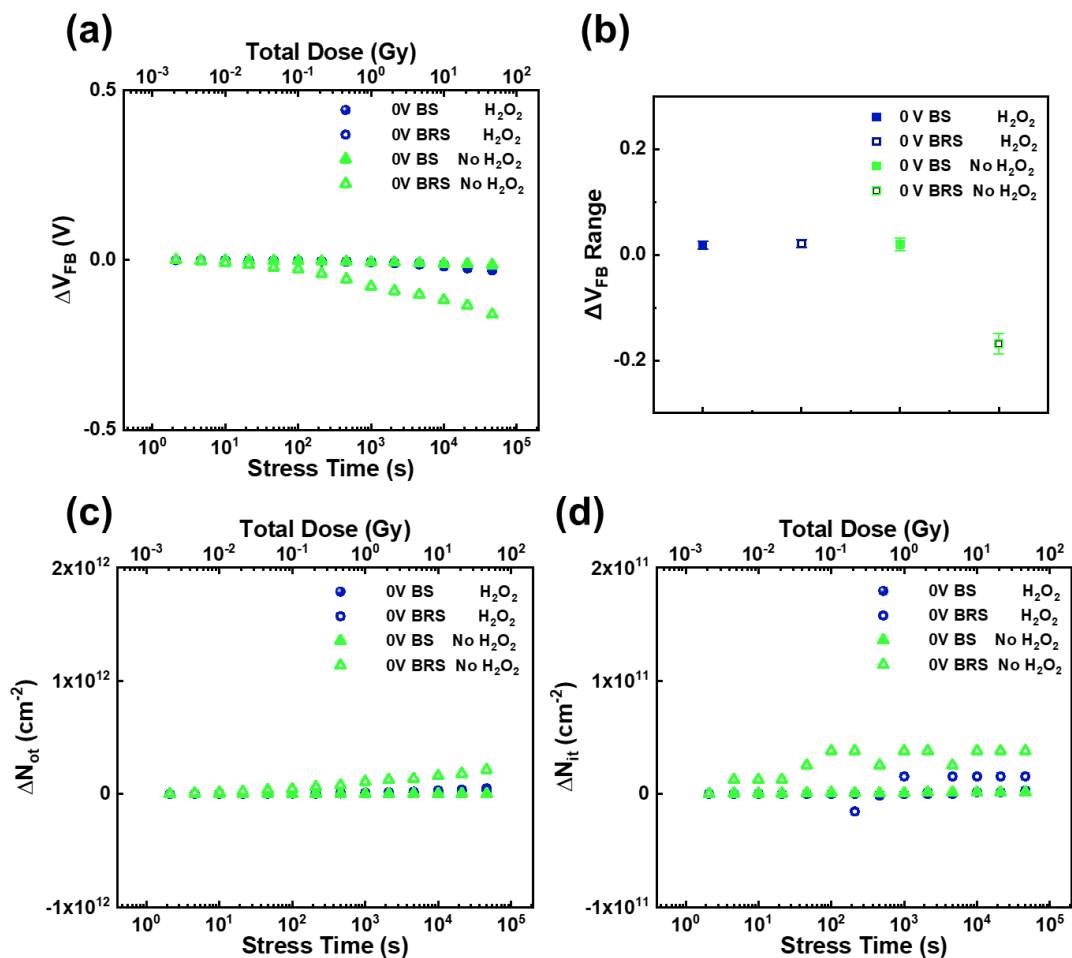




**Figure 4-9.** C-V curves of solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$  MOSCAPs under BRS conditions of (a) 0 V, 42 Gy ( $\text{SiO}_2$ ), without  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$ , (b) +2.0 V, 0.1 Gy ( $\text{SiO}_2$ ), without  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$ , (c) -2.5V, 42 Gy ( $\text{SiO}_2$ ), without  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$ , (d) 0 V, 42 Gy ( $\text{SiO}_2$ ), with 7.5 M  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$ , (e) +2.0 V, 0.1 Gy ( $\text{SiO}_2$ ), with 7.5 M  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  and (f) -2.5V, 42 Gy ( $\text{SiO}_2$ ), with 7.5 M  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$ .

To further investigate the BRS stability of 7.5 M  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$ - $\text{AlO}_x$  and 0 M  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$   $\text{AlO}_x$  capacitors, the device degradation caused by radiation-exposure-only needs to be determined first. Consequently,  $\Delta V_{\text{FB}}$  under No-Bias and radiation-exposure-only was calculated and summarized in Figure 4-10 (a).  $\Delta V_{\text{FB}}$  of 7.5 M  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$ - $\text{AlO}_x$  devices are represented in circular symbols and  $\Delta V_{\text{FB}}$  of 0 M  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$   $\text{AlO}_x$  devices are represented in triangle symbols. The No-Bias results are represented by solid symbols, while the radiation-exposure-only results are represented by hollow symbols. It is observed in Figure 4-10 (a) that radiation could barely affect the  $\Delta V_{\text{FB}}$  of 7.5 M  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$ - $\text{AlO}_x$

capacitors, while the 0 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> AlO<sub>x</sub> capacitors suffered from the radiation caused degradation under radiation-exposure-only.



**Figure 4-10.** (a)  $\Delta V_{FB}$ , (b)  $\Delta V_{FB}$  distribution, (c)  $\Delta N_{ot}$  and (d)  $\Delta N_{it}$  of AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs under No-Bias and under radiation-exposure-only .

Figure 4-10 (b) shows the distribution of  $\Delta V_{FB}$  under No-Bias and under radiation-exposure-only, where  $\Delta V_{FB}$  was calculated from C-V curves measured from at least 3 devices. It is known that  $\Delta V_{FB}$  is the combined effect of  $\Delta N_{ot}$  in AlO<sub>x</sub> bulk and  $\Delta N_{it}$  at

the AlO<sub>x</sub>/Si interface.  $\Delta N_{ot}$  causes the parallel shift of C-V curves, while  $\Delta N_{it}$  influences the stretch-out of C-V curves.  $\Delta N_{ot}$  can be estimated by equation (4-12) [26]:

$$\Delta N_{ot} = -\frac{C_{ox}\Delta V_{mg}}{qA} \quad (4-12)$$

where  $\Delta V_{mg}$  is the mid-gap voltage shift obtained from C-V curves,  $C_{ox}$  is the gate capacitance,  $q$  is the electronic charge and  $A$  is the electrode area.  $\Delta N_{it}$  was estimated by equation (4-13) [26]:

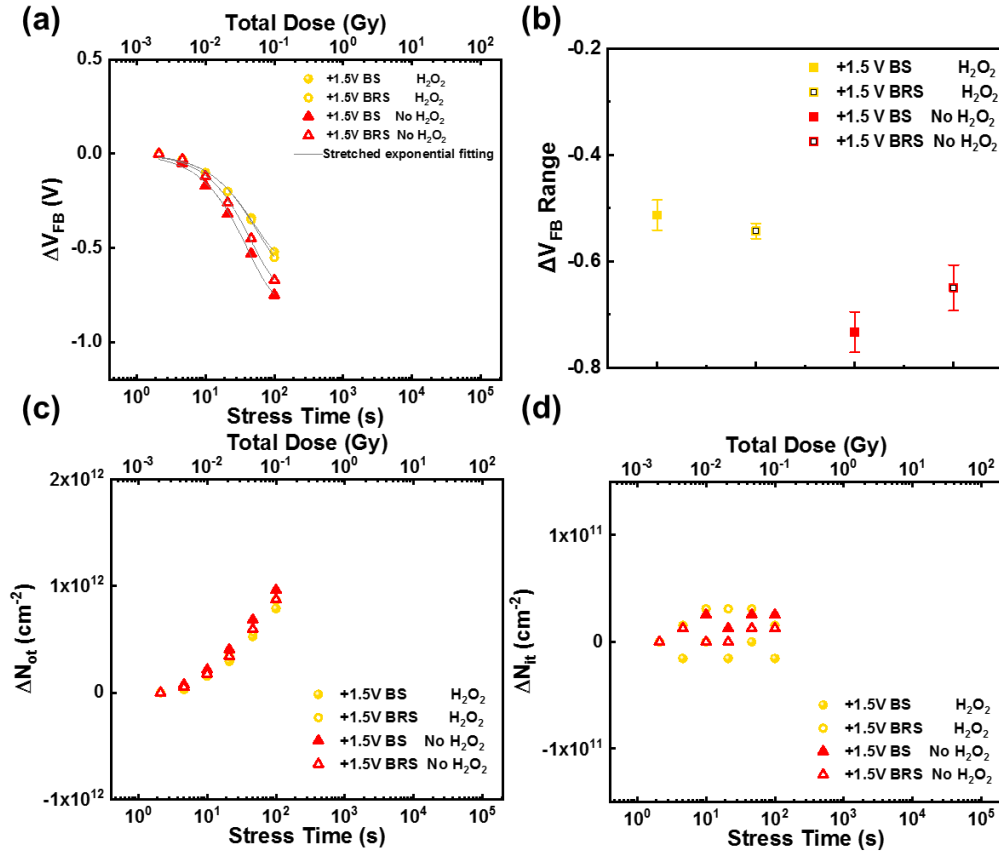
$$\Delta N_{it} = \frac{C_{ox}(\Delta V_{FB} - \Delta V_{mg})}{qA} \quad (4-13)$$

The results in Figure 4-10 (c) indicate that radiation-exposure-only could barely generate additional oxide traps in 7.5 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>-AlO<sub>x</sub> capacitors compared to No-Bias. However, for 0 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> AlO<sub>x</sub> devices, it is observed that radiation-exposure-only induced net positive oxide trapped charges. 0 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> AlO<sub>x</sub> contained enormous numbers of V<sub>o</sub>, which could act as defects and trap the radiation-induced holes or hydrogen among AlO<sub>x</sub> bulk, leading to the increased positive  $\Delta N_{ot}$ . As shown in Figure 4-10 (d), radiation-exposure-only generated ignorable additional interface traps compared to No-Bias for all devices.

Radiation could generate EHPs when passing through oxide [27]. It is reported that the EHPs would have no significant effect on devices without an applied electric field [28]. Therefore, the device response under PBRS and NBRS should be the focus when investigating the radiation hardness. Figure 4-11 (a) shows the  $\Delta V_{FB}$  of all devices under PBS and PBRS. The time dependence of  $\Delta V_{FB}$  under BS and BRS is in agreement with a stretched exponential equation, which can be expressed as [29]:

$$\Delta V_{FB} = \Delta V_{FB0} \left( 1 - \exp \left( - \left( \frac{t}{\tau} \right)^\beta \right) \right) \quad (4-14)$$

where  $\Delta V_{FB0}$  is the  $\Delta V_{FB}$  at infinite time,  $\tau$  is the characteristic trapping time of carriers, and  $\beta$  is the stretched exponential exponent. The stretched-exponential time dependence model hypothesized the emission of trapped charges toward deep states in the bulk dielectric for long stress time ( $t > \tau$ ) and large stress field. It is plausible that the amorphous structure of the gate dielectric will lend itself to an appreciable number of band-tail states which can act as transport states for the emitted lower energy trapped state charge [30], but the extent can be different depending on the materials or deposition condition of dielectric layers. The fitted lines are shown in Figure 4-11 and the fitted values are listed in Table 4-3 and Table 4-4, the time dependences of  $\Delta V_{FB}$  are well fitted with a stretched exponential equation in all stress conditions.  $\tau$  and  $\beta$  hardly depend on the bias-stress amplitude, but  $\Delta V_{FB0}$  showed a strong dependence on bias stress voltages. This result is consistent with those from the literature [30, 31], where the value of  $\Delta V_{FB0}$  is mainly determined by the bias stress amplitudes and interface qualities. It can be found that 7.5M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> devices have larger  $\tau$  than 0 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> devices, indicating the slower degradation under BS and BRS measurements.



**Figure 4-11.** (a)  $\Delta V_{FB}$  and stretched exponential fitting results, (b)  $\Delta V_{FB}$  distribution, (c)  $\Delta N_{ot}$  and (d)  $\Delta N_{it}$  of  $AlO_x$  MOSCAPs under PBS and PBRs.

The distribution of  $\Delta V_{FB}$  measured from at least 3 devices under PBS and PBRs is demonstrated in Figure 4-11 (b). After 100 s PBRs with a total dose of 0.1 Gy, the uniformity of all devices was not significantly affected. Figure 4-11 (c) and (d) display the  $\Delta N_{ot}$  and  $\Delta N_{it}$  of  $AlO_x$  MOSCAPs, respectively. It can be found in Figure 4-11 (a) that 7.5 M  $H_2O_2$ - $AlO_x$  have no radiation-induced oxide traps or interface traps under PBRs. While PBRs could cause a more negative  $\Delta V_{FB}$  of 0 M  $H_2O_2$   $AlO_x$ , corresponding to radiation-induced electron trapping in  $AlO_x$  bulk. The generation of radiation-induced interface traps was negligible for all devices. The reason is that the

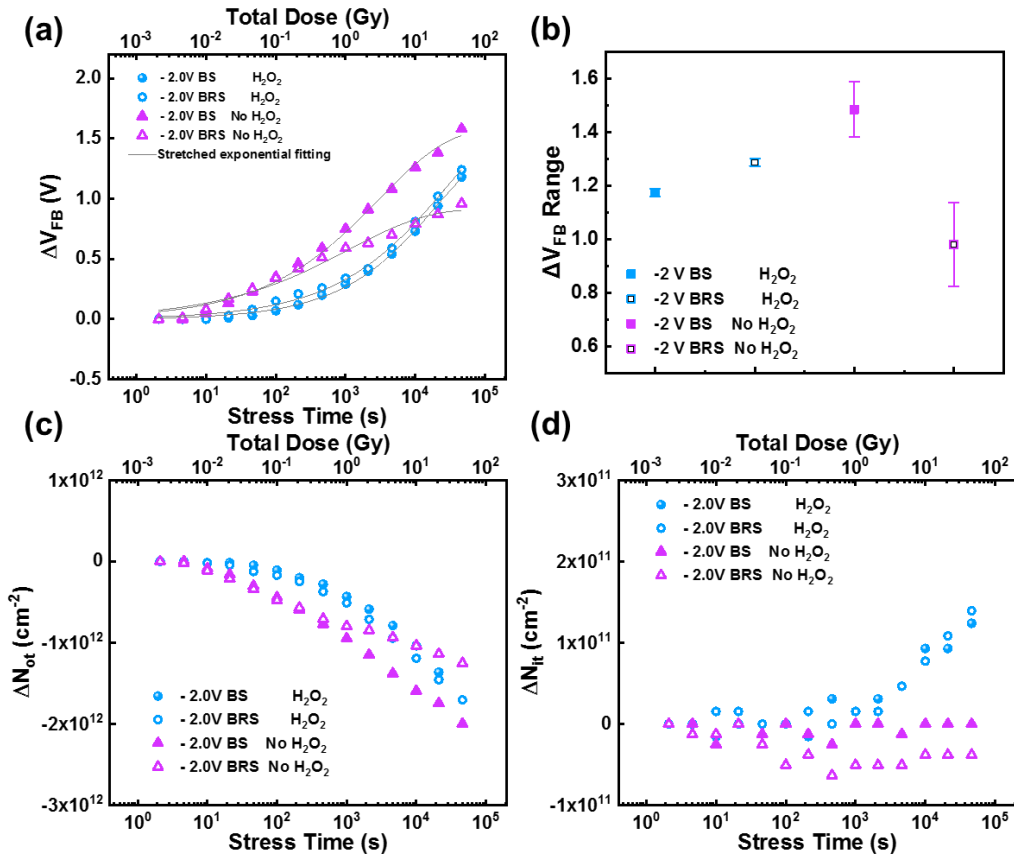
generation of radiation-induced interface traps is related to the transport of radiation-induced holes and  $H^+$ . Interface trap buildup occurs on time frames much slower than oxide-trap charge buildup, it takes place over many decades in time [32]. As a result, the PBRS time (100 s) was too short to have a significant effect on interface trap density.

**Table 4-3.** Stretched exponential fitted values of  $AlO_x$  MOSCAPs under different BS conditions.

	<b>Bias-stress (BS)</b>			
	<b>H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub></b>		<b>No H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub></b>	
	<b>+1.5 V</b>	<b>-2 V</b>	<b>+1.5 V</b>	<b>-2 V</b>
<b><math>\Delta V_{FB0}</math> (V)</b>	$-0.59 \pm 0.16$	$1.47 \pm 0.1$	$-0.73 \pm 0.09$	$1.58 \pm 0.07$
<b><math>\tau</math> (s)</b>	$51.4 \pm 26.9$	$(1.9 \pm 0.5) \times 10^4$	$45.8 \pm 11$	$(3.1 \pm 0.8) \times 10^3$
<b><math>\beta</math></b>	$1.08 \pm 0.29$	$0.54 \pm 0.02$	$1.08 \pm 0.19$	$0.44 \pm 0.03$

As analyzed during the PBRS section, for 0 M  $H_2O_2$   $AlO_x$ , radiation could form negative oxide traps under PBRS, which was probably ascribed to the radiation-induced electron trapping in  $AlO_x$  bulk. This trapping behavior is highly sensitive to the electric field across the oxide during the radiation exposure and switching the polarity of the bias-stress voltage should prevent the radiation-induced electron trapping. As a result, the device degradation under NBRS was then investigated.  $\Delta V_{FB}$  and distribution of  $\Delta V_{FB}$  measured from at least 3 devices under NBS and NBRS is demonstrated in Figure 4-12 (a) and (b), respectively. For 7.5 M  $H_2O_2$ - $AlO_x$ , neither radiation-induced

additional  $\Delta V_{FB}$  nor uniformity degradation were observed under NBRS compared to NBS. It is observed in Figure 4-12 (a) that NBRS could not cause additional positive  $\Delta V_{FB}$  compared to NBS, indicating electron trapping in  $AlO_x$  bulk dominate the device property degradation under PBRS, and this trapping behavior was suppressed under NBRS in a short time. However, as the NBRS time increased, it resulted in a negative  $\Delta V_{FB}$  of 0 M  $H_2O_2$   $AlO_x$ , declaring that switching bias not only suppressed the radiation-induced electron trapping, but also lead to radiation-induced positive charges. However, NBRS did not deteriorate the uniformity of all devices. The time dependence of  $\Delta V_{FB}$  under BRS was in agreement with a stretched exponential equation, the fitted lines are shown in Figure 4-12 (a) and the fitted values are listed in Table 4-3 and Table 4-4. 7.5 M  $H_2O_2$  devices have longer  $\tau$  than 0 M  $H_2O_2$  devices, corresponding to good stability under NBRS. For further investigation,  $\Delta N_{ot}$  and  $\Delta N_{it}$  of  $AlO_x$  MOSCAPs were calculated in Figure 4-12 (c) and (d), respectively. No significant radiation-induced oxide traps or interface traps can be found in 7.5 M  $H_2O_2$ - $AlO_x$ . While positive oxide traps and negative interface traps were generated under NBRS in 0 M  $H_2O_2$   $AlO_x$ . This could be ascribed to the breaking of Si-H bonds and  $AlO_x/Si$  interface, which contributes to an oxide trap ( $H^+$ ) and an interface trap ( $Si^-$ ) under NBRS, the detailed mechanism will be discussed with the assistance of energy band diagram later.



**Figure 4-12.** (a)  $\Delta V_{FB}$  and stretched exponential fitting results, (b)  $\Delta V_{FB}$  distribution, (c)  $\Delta N_{ot}$  and (d)  $\Delta N_{it}$  of AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs under NBS and NBRS.

TGA and XPS results displayed in Figure 4-7 and Figure 4-8 indicate that adding H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> in solution-process could transfer M-OH into the M-O framework at low temperature and result in higher AlO<sub>x</sub> metal oxide concentration in 7.5 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>-AlO<sub>x</sub> thin films than in 0 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> AlO<sub>x</sub> thin films. In addition, H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> also suppressed the oxygen vacancy density, removed the precursor impurities, and enhanced the AlO<sub>x</sub>/Si interface through its strong oxidation. The J-V and C-V results displayed in Figure 4-1 and Figure 4-2 further prove the improvement of employing H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>. As a result, the BS and BRS stabilities of the devices were improved through adding H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>.



**Table 4-4.** Stretched exponential fitted values of AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs under different BRS conditions.

	<b>Biased radiation stress (BRS)</b>			
	<b>H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub></b>		<b>No H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub></b>	
	<b>+1.5 V</b>	<b>-2 V</b>	<b>+1.5 V</b>	<b>-2 V</b>
$\Delta V_{FB0}$ (V)	$-0.65 \pm 0.14$	$1.74 \pm 0.24$	$-0.81 \pm 0.16$	$0.92 \pm 0.06$
$\tau$ (s)	$56.3 \pm 24.2$	$(2.8 \pm 0.2) \times 10^4$	$41 \pm 17.5$	$(1.1 \pm 0.5) \times 10^3$
$\beta$	$1.08 \pm 0.22$	$0.47 \pm 0.03$	$1.1 \pm 0.31$	$0.39 \pm 0.05$

According to these characterization results, the energy band diagrams of solution-processed AlO<sub>x</sub> MOSCAPs under PBRS and NBRS can be displayed in Figure 4-13 (a) and (b), respectively. For 0 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> AlO<sub>x</sub> capacitors, reduced positive  $\Delta N_{ot}$  was observed under PBRS compared to PBS. The decreased positive  $\Delta N_{ot}$  was probably ascribed to radiation-induced electron trapping (process (3) in Figure 4-13 (a)). Radiation exposure as well as electric bias could form neutral traps among the AlO<sub>x</sub> bulk near the AlO<sub>x</sub>/Si interface [33]. Meanwhile, electrons in the Si substrate accumulated near the AlO<sub>x</sub>/Si interface under a positive applied electric field. Thereafter, those accumulated electrons could tunnel into the radiation generated traps and form negatively charged oxide traps, resulting in a reduced positive  $\Delta N_{ot}$  [34, 35]. Besides, it is reported that V<sub>o</sub> in oxide could significantly degrade the device hardness through acting as trapping sites [36]. From the XPS results and leakage behavior shown in Figure 4-8 (b) and Figure 4-1 (a), respectively, 0 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> AlO<sub>x</sub> capacitors exhibited

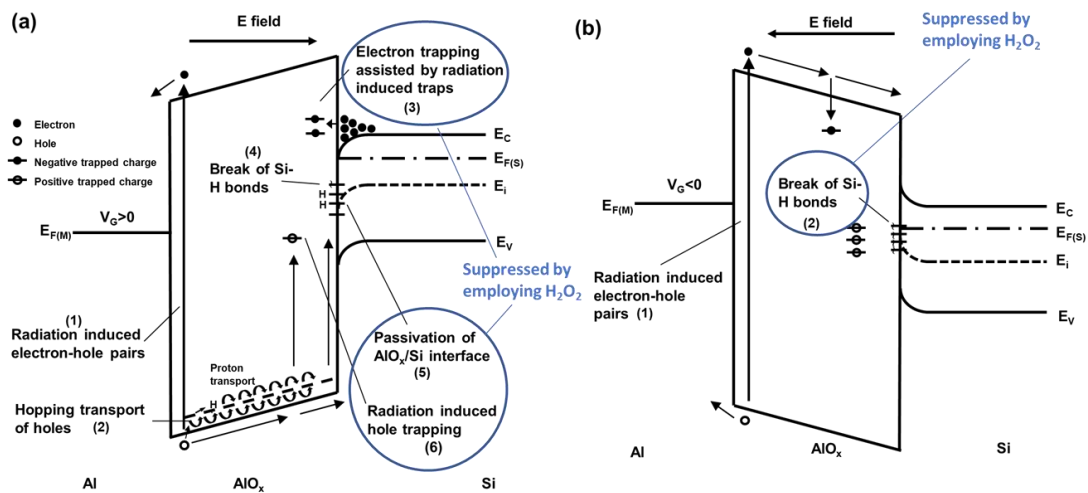
higher defect density and larger leakage current compared to 7.5 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> AlO<sub>x</sub> capacitors, which further verified that radiation-induced electron trapping dominated the generation of negative  $\Delta N_{ot}$  observed in Figure 4-11 (c). Notably, as the radiation-induced electron trapping is sensitive to the polarity of the applied electric field, switching the bias polarity should significantly suppress this electron trapping behavior. As expected in Figure 4-12 (c), applying a negative bias-stress during radiation exposure leads to no radiation-induced negative oxide traps under the same stress with PBRS.

Unlike oxide traps, radiation had a negligible effect on the interface trap density under PBRS. The interface-trap buildup occurs on time frames much slower than the oxide-trap buildup because it is a two-stage process [32, 37], which is related to the transport of radiation-induced holes and H<sup>+</sup>. During the first stage, EHPs are generated in AlO<sub>x</sub> under radiation exposure (process (1) in Figure 4-13 (a)). With a positive applied electrical field, the electrons are sweep out of AlO<sub>x</sub> thin film in picoseconds, while the holes are transported through AlO<sub>x</sub> and trapped near the AlO<sub>x</sub>/Si interface to form an oxide trap. The transportation is accompanied by the release of hydrogen, in the form of H<sup>+</sup> (process (2) in Figure 4-13 (a)). In the second stage, the released H<sup>+</sup> move towards the AlO<sub>x</sub>/Si interface and passivate the Si<sup>-</sup> (reaction (4-15)). Once a defect is passivated by hydrogen, it no longer functions as an interface trap.



The generation of radiation-induced interface traps are negligible for all devices. Interface trap buildup occurs on time frames much slower than oxide-trap charge buildup, it takes place over many decades in time [32]. The PBRS time was too short (100 s) to generate significant radiation-induced interface traps.

7.5 M  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$   $\text{AlO}_x$  capacitors have demonstrated improved radiation hardness under PBRS with ignorable radiation-induced  $\Delta N_{\text{ot}}$  and  $\Delta N_{\text{it}}$  compared to 0 M  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$   $\text{AlO}_x$  capacitors, which is likely due to the dense film with low defect density ( $V_{\text{o}}$ ) and leakage current, as proved in XPS and J-V results shown in Figure 4-8 (b) and Figure 4-1 (a), respectively. The reduced number of  $V_{\text{o}}$  and high  $\text{AlO}_x$  concentration could suppress the radiation-induced electron trapping behavior. Thereby, the radiation hardness of  $\text{AlO}_x$  devices under PBRS was improved by employing  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$ .



**Figure 4-13.** Energy band diagrams of solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$  MOSCAPs under (a) PBRS and (b) NBRS.

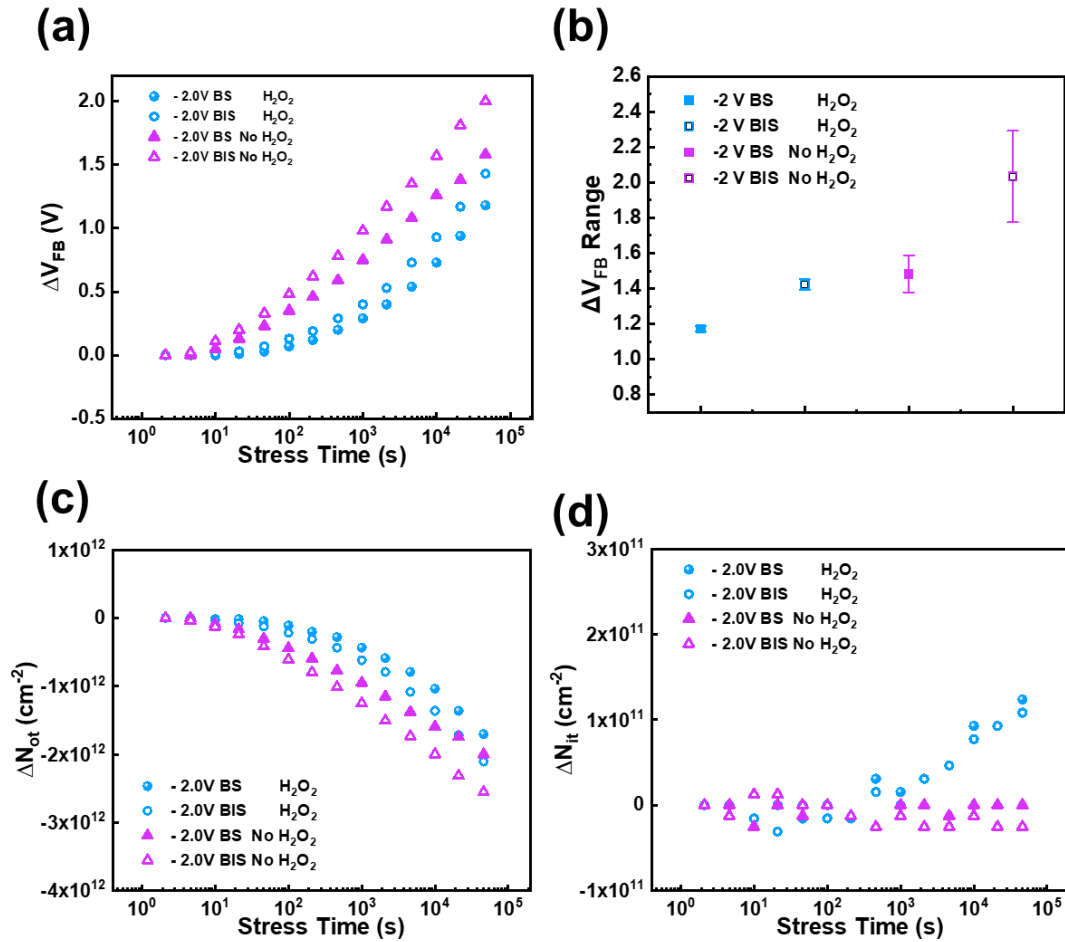
Under NBRS, for 0 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> AlO<sub>x</sub> devices, negative  $\Delta N_{ot}$  was found to be decreased in magnitude, while negative  $\Delta N_{it}$  was produced. As shown in Figure 4-13 (b), under negative applied gate voltage, the radiation-induced electron tunneling from substrate and trapping among AlO<sub>x</sub> bulk were suppressed. Instead, the breaking of Si-H bonds at the AlO<sub>x</sub>/Si interface dominated the device radiation response, which could contribute to an interface trap (Si<sup>-</sup>) and an available H<sup>+</sup> that can be trapped in AlO<sub>x</sub> to serve as an oxide trap (reaction (4-16)) [38]. It has been demonstrated by density-functional-theory calculations that the simple thermally assisted Si-H bond breaking is highly improbable for a passivated interface dangling bond under normal device operating conditions, such as simply voltage bias-stress at room temperature [39]. However, the applied electric field combined with radiation exposure can reduce the binding energy of a Si-H bond [38]. There are some candidates that can facilitate the breaking of Si-H bonds, including the impurity Al atoms and suboxide bonds near the AlO<sub>x</sub>/Si interface [40]. It has been proved that 0 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> AlO<sub>x</sub> thin films contain a high concentration of metal hydroxide and a large density of oxygen vacancy. As a result, as the NBRS time increased, the breaking of Si-H bonds at the AlO<sub>x</sub>/Si interface lead to the variations of  $\Delta N_{ot}$  and  $\Delta N_{it}$ .



On the other hand, 7.5 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> AlO<sub>x</sub> capacitors had satisfied radiation hardness under NBRS, no additional radiation-induced  $\Delta N_{ot}$  or  $\Delta N_{it}$  could be found. The previous characterization results reveal that 7.5 M H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> AlO<sub>x</sub> thin film contained

enhanced metal-oxygen lattice, reduced  $V_o$ , and hydroxide species, indicating the amount of impurity Al atoms and suboxide bonds were reduced. The first-principle Hartree-Fock calculation [41] shows that the hydrogen bonding energy increases when the Si–O–Si angle reduces. For thinner and denser oxides, the Si–O–Si bond can be less stretched, which leads to a stronger hydrogen bond. Similarly, for thinner and denser  $AlO_x$  thin films, the breaking of Si-H bonds could be suppressed. Besides, the improved film quality with reduced defect density limited the radiation-induced trapping/de-trapping behaviors in 7.5 M  $H_2O_2$   $AlO_x$  devices. Consequently, the radiation hardness of 7.5 M  $H_2O_2$   $AlO_x$  capacitors under NBRS was improved accordingly.

To further verify the radiation induced damage under NBRS, negative biased-illumination stress (NBIS) was performed. As the photon emitted by the LED has very low photon energy ( $\sim 2.73$  eV with  $\lambda \approx 455$  nm) compared to the energy (662 keV) of photon emitted by  $Cs^{137}$   $\gamma$ -ray radiation source used in this work. The Si-H bonds at Si/ $AlO_x$  interface should not be broke by the incident light and lead to the formation of positive oxide traps.  $\Delta V_{FB}$  and the distribution of  $\Delta V_{FB}$  measured from at least 3 devices under NBS and NBRS is demonstrated in Figure 4-14 (a) and (b), respectively. As expected, both of 7.5 M  $H_2O_2$   $AlO_x$  and 0 M  $H_2O_2$   $AlO_x$  exhibited NBIS induced positive shift.



**Figure 4-14.** (a)  $\Delta V_{\text{FB}}$  and stretched exponential fitting results, (b)  $\Delta V_{\text{FB}}$  distribution, (c)  $\Delta N_{\text{ot}}$  and (d)  $\Delta N_{\text{it}}$  of  $\text{AlO}_x$  MOSCAPs under NBS and negative biased-illumination stress (NBIS).

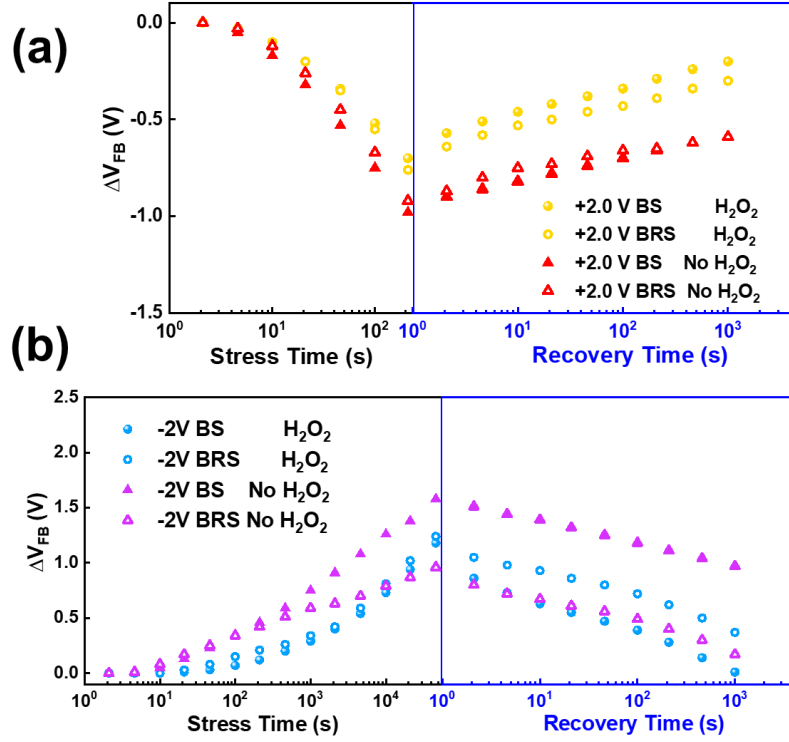
For further investigation,  $\Delta N_{\text{ot}}$  and  $\Delta N_{\text{it}}$  of  $\text{AlO}_x$  MOSCAPs are shown in Figure 4-14 (c) and (d), respectively. The results are different from those measured under NBRs, the NBIS couldn't lead to the formation of positive oxide traps. In opposite, more negative oxide traps were induced. Besides, BIS had a negligible effect on the interface trap density.

The generation of negative oxide traps was related to the enhanced electron trapping under NBIS. It is known that illumination causes the transition of neutral  $V_o$  to  $V_o^{1+}$  or  $V_o^{2+}$  through reaction (4-17) and (4-18), respectively.



$V_o$  is a non-conducting deep state and the excited  $V_o^{2+}$  state donates two delocalized free electrons [42]. The electrons transported towards the  $AlO_x/Si$  interface under a negative applied electrical field and some fraction of them tunneled into Si substrate. The applied electrical field could decrease this thermal barrier [43, 44] and let  $V_o^{2+}$  trap the electrons injected from the gate under the negative applied electrical field, leading to an increase in trapped electron density.

As the voltage bias during the radiation exposure facilitated the motion of radiation-induced EHPs and thus degraded the device properties severely. The recovery behavior of the device under radiation exposure after the bias-stress was removed is a crucial issue to be investigated. Figure 4-15 display the recover behavior of the devices under BS and BRS. The BS and BRS induced degradation involved two components, a permanent (fixed) component, which was not decreased after stress removal, and reversible component, which followed dynamically the applied stress bias. The devices recovered quickly when the bias-stress voltage was interrupted, demonstrating a self-healing ability. However, compared to the recover behavior under BS, BRS still induced permanent damage to all devices.



**Figure 4-15.**  $\Delta V_{FB}$  recovery characteristics of solution-processed  $AlO_x$  MOSCAPs after (a) PBS & PBRs and (b) NBS & NBRs.

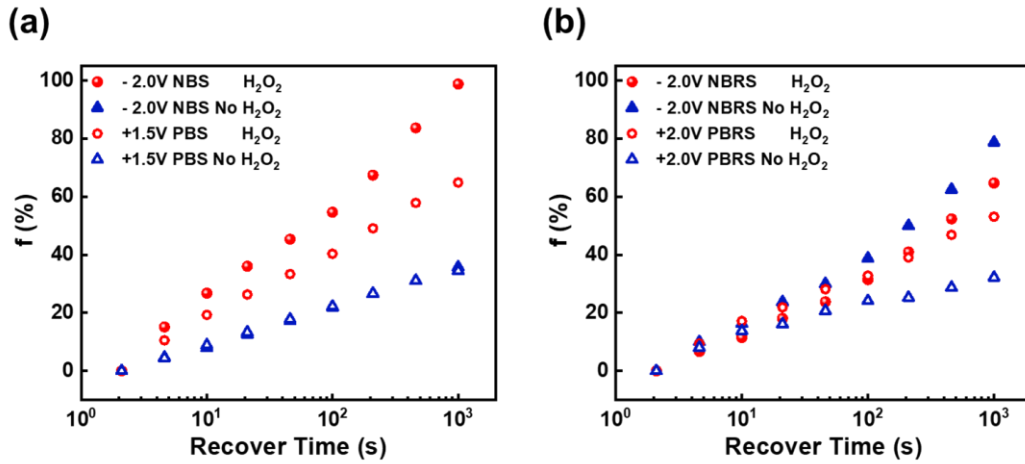
To better estimate the spontaneous recovery behavior of the MOSCAPs at room temperature, the fading characteristic is important [45]. The percent fading value can be calculated from [46]:

$$f = \frac{V_{FB}(0) - V_{FB}(t)}{V_{FB}(0) - V_{FB}} \times 100\% \quad (4-19)$$

where  $V_{FB}$  is the fresh flat band voltage,  $V_{FB}(0)$  is the flat band voltage immediately after bias, and  $V_{FB}(t)$  is the flat band voltage after annealing time  $t$ . The fading values of 7.5 M  $H_2O_2$   $AlO_x$  and 0 M  $H_2O_2$   $AlO_x$  thin films after BS and BRS are shown in Figure 4-16. It can be found that fading values were decreased under BRS compared to BS, except for the 0 M  $H_2O_2$   $AlO_x$  device under NBRs, it even increased after NBRs.



The recovery of the device was related to the annealing of radiation-induced oxide traps, which was probably ascribed to that interface traps annealing requires high temperature [47]. The decreased fading values suggested that BRS induced oxide traps that cannot be annealed and lead to permanent damage to  $\text{AlO}_x$  thin films. The abnormal high fading value of the 0 M  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$   $\text{AlO}_x$  device under NBRS was probably ascribed to the radiation-induced numerous oxide traps ( $\text{H}^+$ ), as investigated in Figure 4-13 (b). Generally, the neutralization of oxide trapped charge occurs primarily by one of two mechanisms: 1) the tunneling of electrons from the silicon into either oxide traps [48] or electron traps associated with trapped holes [49], and/or 2) the thermal emission of electrons from the oxide valence band into oxide traps [50]. The increased oxide traps density leads to increased oxide trap neutralization possibility, increased recovery rate, and increased fading values. For the 0 M  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$   $\text{AlO}_x$  device under NBRS, it should be noted that there existed compensation between the bias-stress effect and radiation effect. The radiation-induced positive oxide traps that cannot be annealed could neutralize those bias-induced trapped electrons and lead to the abnormal large fading value 0 M  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$   $\text{AlO}_x$  device under NBRS.



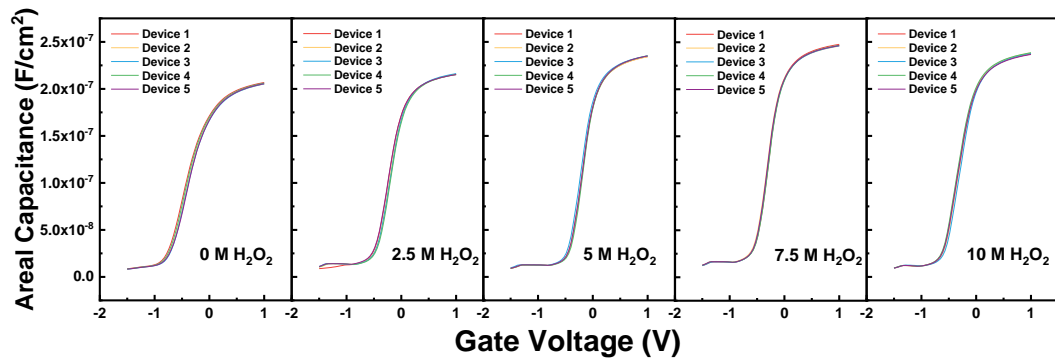
**Figure 4-16.** Percent fading values of solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$  MOSCAPs after different (a) BS and (b) BRS conditions.

## 4.6 Summary

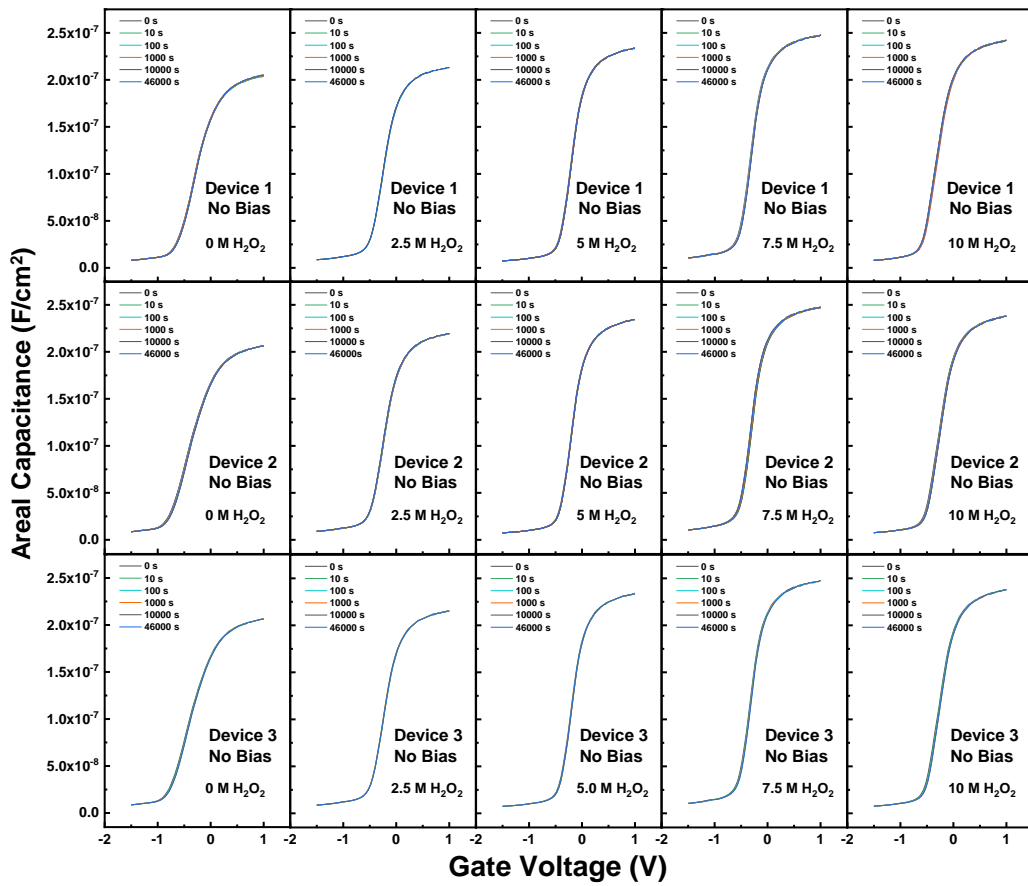
The method to lower the annealing temperature and improve the BS and BRS stabilities of solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$  was explored.  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  was employed in the precursor solution as a strong oxidizer. In addition,  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  suppressed the oxygen vacancy density, removed the precursor impurities, and enhanced the  $\text{AlO}_x/\text{Si}$  interface through its strong oxidation at low temperature. The J-V and C-V results further proved the enhancement of employing  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$ . In addition, the reliabilities of the devices were improved by adding  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$ . 7.5 M  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$   $\text{AlO}_x$  devices had demonstrated enhanced BS and BRS stabilities with stress time up to 46000 s and total dose up to 42 Gy ( $\text{SiO}_2$ ). When the devices were under BRS,  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  could suppress the transportation & reaction of hydrogen (e.g. breaking of Si-H bond), the electron trapping into radiation generated neutral traps and the  $V_o$  among  $\text{AlO}_x$  bulk.  $\Delta N_{it}$  was insignificant compared

to  $\Delta N_{ot}$ , which was ascribed to that interface trap buildup occurs on time frames much slower than oxide-trap charge buildup. The degradation involved a permanent (fixed) component and reversible component. It is found that BRS could result in permanent damage to all devices, 7.5 M  $H_2O_2$ - $AlO_x$  devices exhibited stronger recoverability than those without  $H_2O_2$ . The results in this chapter indicated that employing  $H_2O_2$  in solution-process had significant potential to improve the BS and BRS stabilities of large area electronics applied for the nuclear environment and display area.

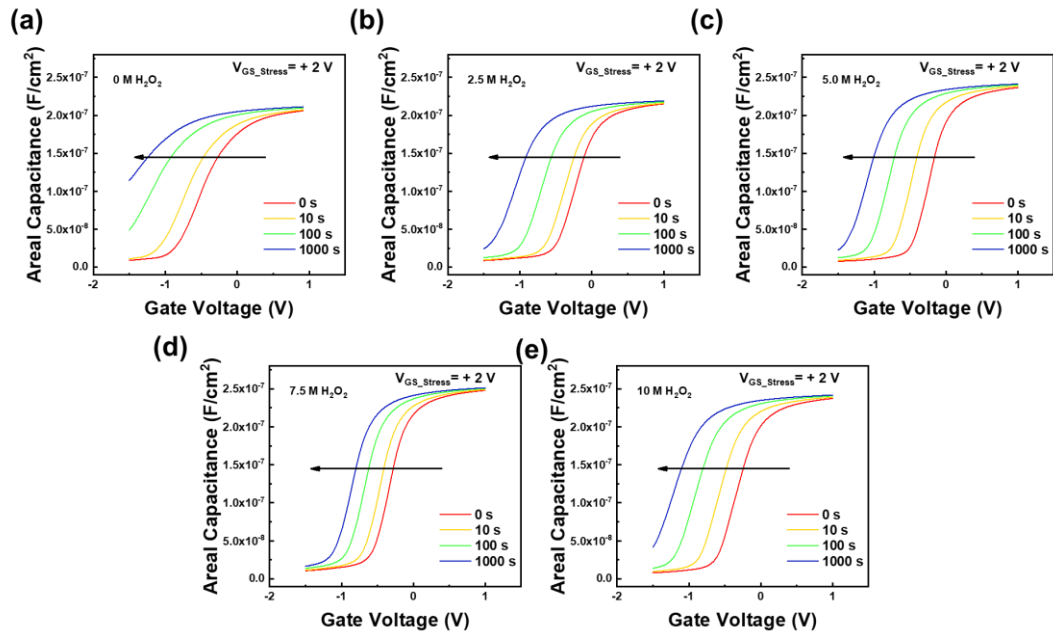
## **4.7 Appendix**



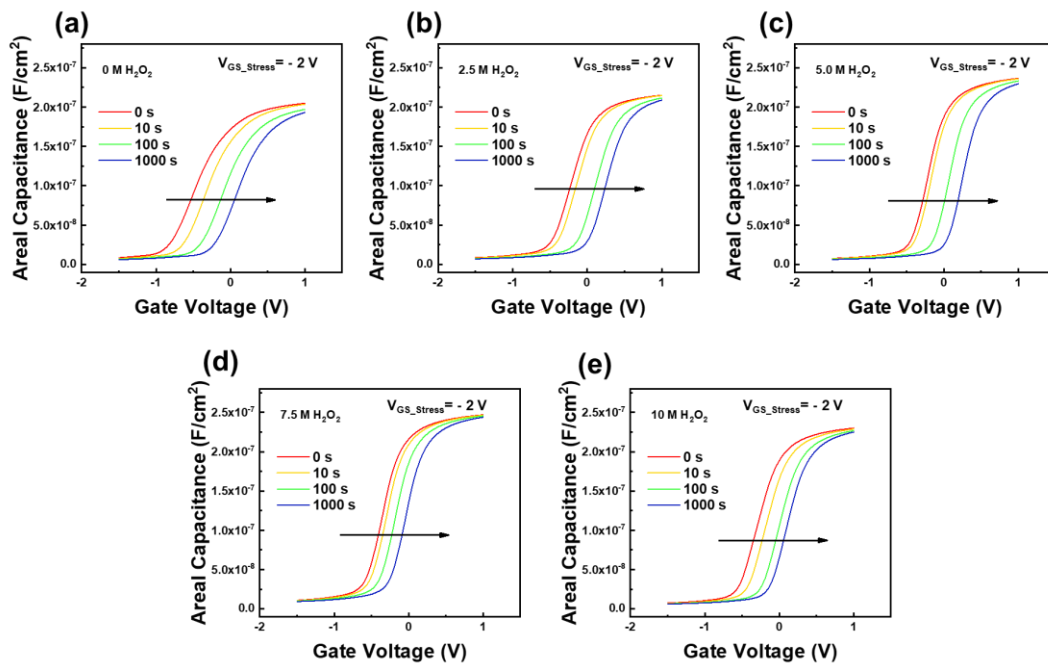
**Figure 4-17.** The distributions of C-V curves measured from at least 5  $\text{AlO}_x$  MOSCAPs with different  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  concentration (0 M, 2.5 M, 5.0 M, 7.5 M, 10 M).



**Figure 4-18.** The C-V curves measured in 46000 s with no voltage bias applied on the gate of  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$   $\text{AlO}_x$  MOSCAPs with different  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  concentration (0 M, 2.5 M, 5.0 M, 7.5 M, 10 M).



**Figure 4-19.** The C-V curves measured with bias stress time up to 1000 s under  $V_{GS\_Stress} = +2$  V.



**Figure 4-20.** The C-V curves measured with bias stress time up to 1000 s under  $V_{GS\_Stress} = -2$  V.

## 4.8 References

- [1] W. Xu, M. Long, T. Zhang, L. Liang, H. Cao, D. Zhu, and J.-B. Xu, "Fully solution-processed metal oxide thin-film transistors via a low-temperature aqueous route," *Ceram Int*, vol. 43, No. 8, pp. 6130-6137, 2017.
- [2] B. Yang, G. He, L. Zhu, C. Zhang, Y. Zhang, Y. Xia, F. Alam, and Z. Sun, "Low-voltage-operating transistors and logic circuits based on a water-driven  $ZrGdO_x$  dielectric with low-cost  $ZnSnO$ ," *ACS Applied Electronic Materials*, vol. 1, No. 4, pp. 625-636, 2019.
- [3] H.-R. Byun, E.-A. You, and Y.-G. Ha, "Room-temperature solution-processed,  $ZrO_x$ -based hybrid gate dielectrics for low-voltage organic thin-film transistors on plastic substrates," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 114, No. 1, p. 013301, 2019.
- [4] Y. X. Fang, C. Zhao, I. Z. Mitrovic, S. Hall, L. Yang, and C. Z. Zhao, "Bias-stress stability and radiation response of solution-processed  $AlO_x$  dielectrics investigated by on-site measurements," *Microelectron Eng*, No. p. 111113, 2019/08/22/ 2019.
- [5] L.-C. Liu, J.-S. Chen, and J.-S. Jeng, "Role of oxygen vacancies on the bias illumination stress stability of solution-processed zinc tin oxide thin film transistors," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 105, No. 2, p. 023509, 2014.
- [6] D.-Y. Zhong, J. Li, C.-Y. Zhao, C.-X. Huang, J.-H. Zhang, X.-F. Li, X.-Y. Jiang, and Z.-L. Zhang, "Enhanced electrical performance and negative bias illumination stability of solution-processed  $InZnO$  thin-film transistor by boron addition," *IEEE T Electron Dev*, vol. 65, No. 2, pp. 520-525, 2018.
- [7] Y. S. Rim, W. H. Jeong, D. L. Kim, H. S. Lim, K. M. Kim, and H. J. Kim, "Simultaneous modification of pyrolysis and densification for low-temperature solution-processed flexible oxide thin-film transistors," *J Mater Chem*, vol. 22, No. 25, pp. 12491-12497, 2012.

- [8] J. Yang, Y. Zhang, C. Qin, X. Ding, and J. Zhang, "Enhanced stability in Zr-doped ZnO TFTs with minor influence on mobility by atomic layer deposition," *IEEE T Electron Dev*, vol. 66, No. 4, pp. 1760-1765, 2019.
- [9] W. Yang, K. Song, Y. Jung, S. Jeong, and J. Moon, "Solution-deposited Zr-doped AlO<sub>x</sub> gate dielectrics enabling high-performance flexible transparent thin film transistors," *J Mater Chem C*, vol. 1, No. 27, p. 4275, 2013.
- [10] E. Carlos, R. Branquinho, A. Kiazadeh, J. Martins, P. Barquinha, R. Martins, and E. Fortunato, "Boosting electrical performance of high-*k* nanomultilayer dielectrics and electronic devices by combining solution combustion synthesis and UV irradiation," *ACS Appl Mater Inter*, vol. 9, No. 46, pp. 40428-40437, 2017/11/22 2017.
- [11] K. M. Kim, W. H. Jeong, D. L. Kim, Y. S. Rim, Y. Choi, M.-K. Ryu, K.-B. Park, and H. J. Kim, "Low-temperature solution processing of AlInZnO/InZnO dual-channel thin-film transistors," *IEEE Electr Device L*, vol. 32, No. 9, pp. 1242-1244, 2011.
- [12] B. Park, D. Ho, G. Kwon, D. Kim, S. Y. Seo, C. Kim, and M.-G. Kim, "Solution-processed rad-hard amorphous metal-oxide thin-film transistors," *Adv Funct Mater*, vol. 28, No. 47, p. 1802717, 2018.
- [13] Y. Fang, T. Zhao, C. Zhao, C. Zhao, I. Mitrovic, and L. Yang, "Enhanced biased radiation and illumination stress stability of solution-processed AlO<sub>x</sub> dielectrics using hydrogen peroxide radiation," in *2019 International Conference on IC Design and Technology (ICICDT)*, 2019, pp. 1-3.
- [14] H. P. Zhu, Z. S. Zheng, B. Li, B. H. Li, G. P. Zhang, D. L. Li, J. T. Gao, L. Yang, Y. Cui, C. P. Liang, J. J. Luo, and Z. S. Han, "Total dose effect of Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>-based metal-oxide-semiconductor structures and its mechanism under gamma-ray irradiation," *Semicond Sci Tech*, vol. 33, No. 11, p. 115010, 2018.

- [15] W. Yang, J. Marino, A. Monson, and C. A. Wolden, "An investigation of annealing on the dielectric performance of TiO<sub>2</sub> thin films," *Semicond Sci Tech*, vol. 21, No. 12, p. 1573, 2006.
- [16] J. H. Cho, J. Lee, Y. Xia, B. Kim, Y. He, M. J. Renn, T. P. Lodge, and C. D. Frisbie, "Printable ion-gel gate dielectrics for low-voltage polymer thin-film transistors on plastic," *Nat Mater*, vol. 7, No. 11, pp. 900-906, 2008.
- [17] Y. Shu, L. Shenghou, L. Yunyou, L. Cheng, and K. J. Chen, "AC-Capacitance Techniques for Interface Trap Analysis in GaN-Based Buried-Channel MIS-HEMTs," *IEEE T Electron Dev*, vol. 62, No. 6, pp. 1870-1878, 2015.
- [18] P. Mensch, K. E. Moselund, S. Karg, E. Lortscher, M. T. Bjork, and H. Riel, "Interface State Density of Single Vertical Nanowire MOS Capacitors," *Ieee T Nanotechnol*, vol. 12, No. 3, pp. 279-282, 2013.
- [19] I. Krylov, "Determination of physical mechanism responsible for the capacitance-voltage weak inversion "hump" phenomenon in n-InGaAs based metal-oxide-semiconductor gate stacks," *J Vac Sci Technol B*, vol. 37, No. 3, 2019.
- [20] H. Hasegawa, "Electronic and microstructural properties of disorder-induced gap states at compound semiconductor-insulator interfaces," *Journal of Vacuum Science & Technology B: Microelectronics and Nanometer Structures*, vol. 5, No. 4, 1987.
- [21] Y. Mu, Y. Fang, C. Z. Zhao, C. Zhao, Q. Lu, Y. Qi, R. Yi, L. Yang, I. Z. Mitrovic, S. Taylor, and P. R. Chalker, "Total dose effects and bias instabilities of (NH<sub>4</sub>)<sub>2</sub>S passivated Ge MOS capacitors with Hf<sub>x</sub>Zr<sub>1-x</sub>O<sub>y</sub> thin films," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 64, No. 12, pp. 2913-2921, 2017.
- [22] A. Tessier and W. Forst, "Mechanism of hydrogen peroxide pyrolysis," *Canadian Journal of Chemistry*, vol. 52, No. 5, pp. 794-797, 1974/03/01 1974.



- [23] J. M. Campos-Martin, G. Blanco-Brieva, and J. L. Fierro, "Hydrogen peroxide synthesis: an outlook beyond the anthraquinone process," *Angew Chem Int Ed Engl*, vol. 45, No. 42, pp. 6962-84, Oct 27 2006.
- [24] S. Izyumov, E. Y. Shchekotov, D. Shchekotov, V. Tyapkov, S. Erpyleva, V. Bykova, and M. Zaitsev, "Studying the decomposition of monoethanolamine in water using efficient oxidation processes," *Thermal Engineering*, vol. 58, No. 7, pp. 535-539, 2011.
- [25] J. M. Kwon, J. Jung, Y. S. Rim, D. L. Kim, and H. J. Kim, "Improvement in negative bias stress stability of solution-processed amorphous In-Ga-Zn-O thin-film transistors using hydrogen peroxide," *ACS Appl Mater Inter*, vol. 6, No. 5, pp. 3371-7, Mar 12 2014.
- [26] J. Felix, D. Fleetwood, R. Schrimpf, J. Hong, G. Lucovsky, J. Schwank, and M. Shaneyfelt, "Total-dose radiation response of hafnium-silicate capacitors," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 49, No. 6, pp. 3191-3196, 2002.
- [27] T. R. Oldham and F. McLean, "Total ionizing dose effects in MOS oxides and devices," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 50, No. 3, pp. 483-499, 2003.
- [28] Q. Q. Zhuo, H. X. Liu, Z. N. Yang, H. M. Cai, and Y. Hao, "The total dose irradiation effects of SOI NMOS devices under different bias conditions," *Acta Phys Sin-Ch Ed*, vol. 61, No. 22, p. 6, 2012.
- [29] J.-M. Lee, I.-T. Cho, J.-H. Lee, and H.-I. Kwon, "Bias-stress-induced stretched-exponential time dependence of threshold voltage shift in InGaZnO thin film transistors," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 93, No. 9, p. 093504, 2008.
- [30] F. Libsch and J. Kanicki, "Bias - stress - induced stretched - exponential time dependence of charge injection and trapping in amorphous thin - film transistors," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 62, No. 11, pp. 1286-1288, 1993.
- [31] S. Zafar, A. Callegari, E. Gusev, and M. V. Fischetti, "Charge trapping related threshold voltage instabilities in high permittivity gate dielectric stacks," *J Appl Phys*, vol. 93, No. 11, pp. 9298-9303, 2003.

- [32] M. Shaneyfelt, J. Schwank, D. Fleetwood, P. Winokur, K. Hughes, G. Hash, and M. Connors, "Interface-trap building rates in wet and dry oxides," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 39, No. 6, pp. 2244-2251, 1992.
- [33] M. Ceschia, A. Paccagnella, A. Cester, A. Scarpa, and G. Ghidini, "Radiation induced leakage current and stress induced leakage current in ultra-thin gate oxides," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 45, No. 6, pp. 2375-2382, 1998.
- [34] D. A. Neamen, "Modeling of MOS radiation and post irradiation effects," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 31, No. 6, pp. 1439-1443, 1984.
- [35] T. Stanley, D. Neamen, P. Dressendorfer, J. Schwank, P. Winokur, M. Ackermann, K. Jungling, C. Hawkins, and W. Grannemann, "The effect of operating frequency in the radiation induced buildup of trapped holes and interface states in MOS devices," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 32, No. 6, pp. 3982-3987, 1985.
- [36] J. R. Schwank, M. R. Shaneyfelt, D. M. Fleetwood, J. A. Felix, P. E. Dodd, P. Paillet, and V. Ferlet-Cavrois, "Radiation effects in MOS oxides," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 55, No. 4, pp. 1833-1853, 2008.
- [37] F. McLean, "A framework for understanding radiation-induced interface states in SiO<sub>2</sub> MOS structures," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 27, No. 6, pp. 1651-1657, 1980.
- [38] X. J. Zhou, D. M. Fleetwood, L. Tsetseris, R. D. Schrimpf, and S. T. Pantelides, "Effects of Switched-bias Annealing on Charge Trapping in HfO<sub>2</sub> Gate Dielectrics," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 53, No. 6, pp. 3636-3643, 2006.
- [39] L. Tsetseris, X. J. Zhou, D. M. Fleetwood, R. D. Schrimpf, and S. T. Pantelides, "Physical mechanisms of negative-bias temperature instability," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 86, No. 14, p. 142103, 2005.
- [40] C. Zhao, J. Zhang, M. Zahid, G. Groeseneken, R. Degraeve, and S. De Gendt, "Impact of gate materials on positive charge formation in HfO<sub>2</sub> / SiO<sub>2</sub> stacks," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 89, No. 2, p. 023507, 2006.

- [41] K. Vanheusden, P. Korambath, H. Kurtz, S. Karna, D. Fleetwood, W. Shedd, and R. Pugh, "The effect of near-interface network strain on proton trapping in SiO<sub>2</sub>," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 46, No. 6, pp. 1562-1567, 1999.
- [42] J.-Y. Kwon, J. S. Jung, K. S. Son, K.-H. Lee, J. S. Park, T. S. Kim, J.-S. Park, R. Choi, J. K. Jeong, B. Koo, and S. Y. Lee, "The impact of gate dielectric materials on the light-induced bias instability in Hf–In–Zn–O thin film transistor," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 97, No. 18, p. 183503, 2010.
- [43] A. Janotti and C. G. Van de Walle, "Oxygen vacancies in ZnO," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 87, No. 12, p. 122102, 2005.
- [44] S. Lany and A. Zunger, "Anion vacancies as a source of persistent photoconductivity in II-VI and chalcopyrite semiconductors," *Phys Rev B*, vol. 72, No. 3, p. 035215, 2005.
- [45] G. Ristić, S. Golubović, and M. Pejović, "Sensitivity and fading of pMOS dosimeters with thick gate oxide," *Sensors and Actuators A: Physical*, vol. 51, No. 2-3, pp. 153-158, 1995.
- [46] E. Yilmaz and S. Kaya, "A detailed study on zero-bias irradiation responses of La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> MOS capacitors," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 63, No. 2, pp. 1301-1305, 2016.
- [47] A. Lelis, T. Oldham, and W. DeLancey, "Response of interface traps during high-temperature anneals (MOSFETs)," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 38, No. 6, pp. 1590-1597, 1991.
- [48] T. Oldham, A. Lelis, and F. McLean, "Spatial dependence of trapped holes determined from tunneling analysis and measured annealing," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 33, No. 6, pp. 1203-1209, 1986.
- [49] A. Lelis, T. Oldham, H. Boesch, and F. McLean, "The nature of the trapped hole annealing process," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 36, No. 6, pp. 1808-1815, 1989.
- [50] P. McWhorter, S. Miller, and W. Miller, "Modeling the anneal of radiation-induced trapped holes in a varying thermal environment," *IEEE T Nucl Sci*, vol. 37, No. 6, pp. 1682-1689, 1990.

# Chapter 5: Nontoxic, eco-friendly fully water-induced ternary ZrLaO dielectric for high-performance transistors and unipolar inverters

## 5.1 Introduction

For portable and battery-powered applications, there has been an increasing interest in incorporating high- $k$  dielectrics into devices to reduce the power consumption of the TFT devices [1] [2].  $\text{ZrO}_2$  has been regarded as a potential candidate for oxide-based TFTs due to its relatively low interface trap density, high dielectric constants ( $\sim 22$ ), and suitable band alignment [3-6]. Besides,  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  has attracted much attention in recent years due to its high- $k$  value ( $\sim 27$ ), large band gap (5.8~6.0 eV), high breakdown field, good thermodynamic stability, and good high-field reliability on Si [7-10]. Nevertheless,  $\text{ZrO}_2$  crystallizes at relatively low annealing temperatures ( $\sim 500$  °C), which results in undesirable grain boundary formation, and  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  suffers from water and carbonate absorption [11-13], both of which result in increased leakage currents and poor device properties [14].

Fortunately, it has been reported that rare earth (RE)-based ternary oxide as gate dielectric can improve the TFT performance by suppressing the moisture absorption of the RE binary oxide [15, 16]. By combining the Zr and La components into ternary zirconium lanthanum oxides (ZrLaO), it may be possible to take advantage of the

inherent properties of Zr and La while suppressing crystallization and eliminating carbonate and water absorption. Previous research showed that an ideal dopant requires a low standard electrode potential (SEP), low electronegativity, and strong dopant–oxygen bond [17, 18]. Zr has a SEP of -1.45 V, electronegativity of 1.3, and bond dissociation energy of  $766 \text{ kJ mol}^{-1}$  [17]. Compared to Zr, La is an ideal dopant due to its lower SEP ( $-2.37 \text{ V}$ ), lower electronegativity (1.1), higher bond dissociation energy ( $798 \text{ kJ mol}^{-1}$ ) with O [19], and La can effectively combine with O and reduce the  $V_o$  in  $\text{ZrO}_2$  thin films. Consequently, modification of Zr-based oxide dielectric via a small amount of La has been proven to increase permittivity, reduce the defect states, and suppress oxygen vacancies [20, 21].

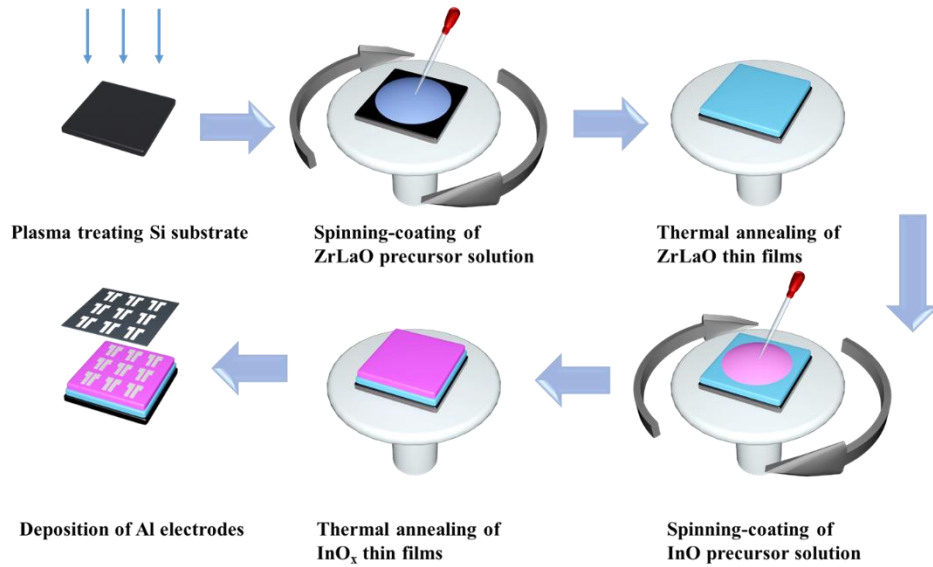
Radiation damage to the dielectric materials has been regarded as a major device degradation issue for conventional devices fabricated by vacuum methods. Nevertheless, to the best of our knowledge, there have been only a few studies addressing radiation damage to solution-processed high- $k$  metal oxides and devices [22]. Considering solution-process is a promising method for large-area applications, it is critical to attaining an understanding of solution-processed device failures in a harsh space environment and the development of rad-hard devices, such as large-area antenna arrays, whole-body-scanning X-ray detectors, and artificial skin on robots designed to operate in space. Generally, oxygen vacancies are the key and responsible reason for the radiation-induced degradation in high- $k$  oxides, which could lead to increased electron concentration [22]. Investigation on  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  deposited by ALD has shown that

the gamma irradiation on thin-film resulted in significant oxygen vacancy generation and the barrier height reduction [23].

In this chapter, an in-depth investigation was performed to reveal the effects of La composition on the electrical properties of the solution-processed ZrLaO thin films and WI InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO TFTs fabricated at 350 °C. To verify the potential of ZrLaO thin film as the gate dielectric in CMOS logic circuits, their BS stability was investigated and their applications in resistor-loaded inverters were also demonstrated. In addition, the ambient air stability and the radiation hardness of ZrLaO thin films were investigated.

## 5.2 Experimental details

As shown in Figure 5-1, a 2.00 M (total metal, Zr: La=10:0, 9:1 and 8:2) ZrLaO precursor solution was prepared by dissolving zirconium oxynitrate hydrate (ZrO(NO<sub>3</sub>)<sub>2</sub>·xH<sub>2</sub>O, 99.5 %) in DI H<sub>2</sub>O by gentle heating (~70 °C) and vigorous stirring of the solution. After complete dissolution, lanthanum nitrate hexahydrate (LaN<sub>3</sub>O<sub>9</sub>·6H<sub>2</sub>O, 99.9 %) was added in small portions to the still stirring solution. The InO precursor solution was prepared by dissolving 0.1 M indium nitrate hydrate (In(NO<sub>3</sub>)<sub>3</sub>·xH<sub>2</sub>O, Aladdin) in DI water and vigorously stirred at room temperature for 8 h. All precursor solution was then filtered through a 0.2 μm PTFE syringe filter before spinning coating.



**Figure 5-1.** Schematic fabrication process of solution-processed water-induced (WI) thin film transistors (TFT).

Heavily doped n type Si substrates were selected for MIM and TFT devices. For MOS devices, lightly doped n type Si substrates (doping concentration:  $\sim 10^{15} \text{ cm}^{-3}$ , resistivity:  $2\text{-}4 \ \Omega \cdot \text{cm}$ ) were utilized. All Si substrates were dipped in 2% HF aqueous solution for 60 s to remove the native oxide and then dried by  $\text{N}_2$ . Ten drops of ZrLaO precursor solution were deposited onto cleaned Si substrates and then immediately spun at 3000 rpm for 30 s. Samples were directly transferred to a hot plate set to  $125 \text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  and ramped to a final annealing temperature of  $350 \text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  at a rate of  $25 \text{ }^\circ\text{C min}^{-1}$  and held for 1 h. Then ten drops of  $\text{In}(\text{NO})_3$  precursor solution were deposited onto the deposited ZrLaO thin films and immediately spun at 3000 rpm for 20 s. After that, the samples were heated on a hot plate at  $250 \text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  for 1h. Finally, 300 nm thick Al top and bottom electrodes were deposited through shadow masks by e-beam evaporation. The ratio of channel width ( $W = 150 \ \mu\text{m}$ ) and length ( $L = 10 \ \mu\text{m}$ ) was defined as 15 to avoid the

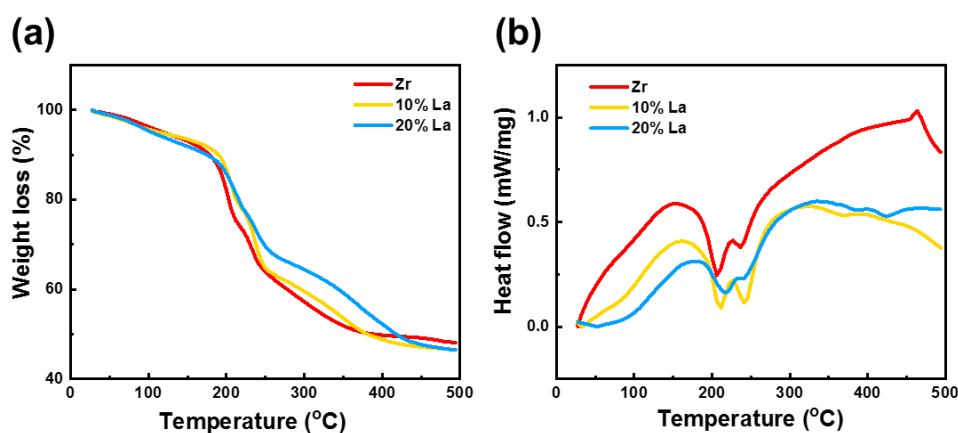
overestimation of the field-effect mobility of the TFTs. If W/L is less than 10, it could lead to the underestimation of the effective channel width and lead to a factor of 10 overestimation of the mobility [24]. Precursor and thin film properties

### 5.3 Precursor and thin film properties

TGA-DSC was used to examine the decomposition pathways of dried precursors powders to their corresponding oxides, as shown in Figure 5-2. The formation of the thin film can be divided into three stages [25]. The first stage was the decomposition of the precursor. At this stage, most of the chemicals were vaporized, precursors were decomposed and then hydrolyzed metals (M-OH, M, metal; O, oxygen; and H, hydrogen) were formed. The second stage is called the formation of the film. This stage began with a large exothermic reaction peak, as seen in Figure 5-2 (b). M-OH were converted to metal oxide (M-O) gradually to form film during this stage. The third stage followed the exothermic reaction peak and was called the densification of film. It can be found in Figure 5-2 (a) that Zr-only and  $Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$  precursor powders lose more weight at 350 °C compared to  $Zr_{0.8}La_{0.2}O_y$  precursor powder, indicating more precursor were decomposed and more solvent was vaporized. In Figure 5-2 (b), it is observed that the large exothermic reaction peak temperature of the precursor powders increased with increasing La concentration. The lower decomposition temperatures for  $ZrO(NO_3)_2$  were related to the higher charge density of  $Zr^{4+}$  relative to  $La^{3+}$ , which polarizes nitrate ions and weakens the strength of the N-O bond [26]. As a result, to fabricate high-



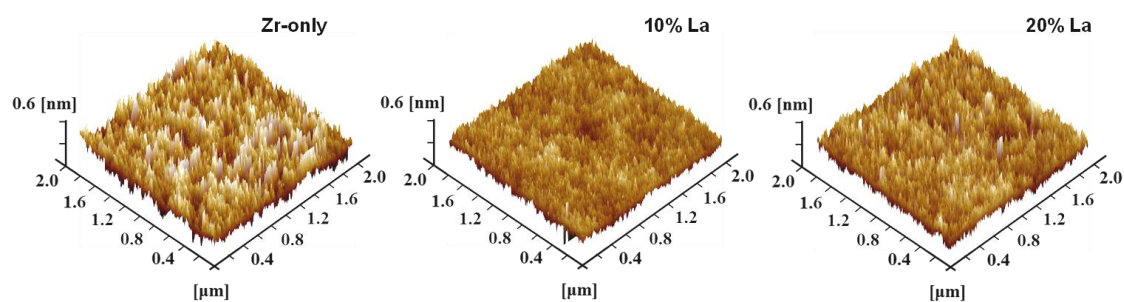
quality solution-processed ZrLaO thin films, the La concentration should be appropriate (< 20 %) to enable the transformation of precursor to metal oxide at low temperature. The  $Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$  precursor has demonstrated decomposition, transformation, and condensation processes similar to Zr-only precursor, which improved the thin film properties through La doping, ensured the oxide condensation and densification at low temperature at the same time.



**Figure 5-2.** (a) TGA and (b) DSC curves of ZrLaO precursor powders with different La concentrations (0%, 10%, and 20% La).

Figure 5-3 demonstrates the atomic force microscopy (AFM) images of WI ZrLaO thin films with different La incorporation. The calculated root-mean-square (RMS) surface roughness of Zr-only,  $Zr_{0.1}La_{0.9}O_y$ , and  $Zr_{0.2}La_{0.8}O_y$  thin films are 0.195, 0.133, and 0.141 nm, respectively. The small RMS value is not only related to the amorphous structure of ZrLaO thin films, but also to the utilization of organic free DI water as precursor solvent [27]. For organic-solvent-processed gate dielectrics reported, annealing induces the release of a large amount of volatile gases from the existed

organic ligands and generates nanopores in the dielectric thin films, which leads to the increased surface roughness and the degraded TFTs performance. A smooth surface is beneficial for charge-carrier transportation in semiconductors because a rough interface could induce physical traps or disturb the growth of channel layers. Besides, the leakage current could be effectively suppressed through smooth surface morphology and amorphous structure of the ZrLaO thin films. Consequently, the high-performance TFTs with higher mobility and smaller subthreshold swing (SS) value could be obtained.



**Figure 5-3.** 3D Atomic force microscopy (AFM) images of (a) Zr-only, (b)  $Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$ , (c)  $Zr_{0.8}La_{0.2}O_y$  thin films.

To understand the mechanism of the film improvement as a function of La content, the survey spectra and the chemical bonding states of the WI ZrLaO thin films were explored by XPS, as shown in Figure 5-4 (a). Only element Zr, La, O, and C were introduced from the thin-film disposition process or air contamination during measurement have been observed, indicating that the films were escaped from contamination and the element La had been successfully incorporated into  $ZrO_2$  gate dielectric. All the XPS peaks were calibrated by C 1s reference at 284.6 eV to

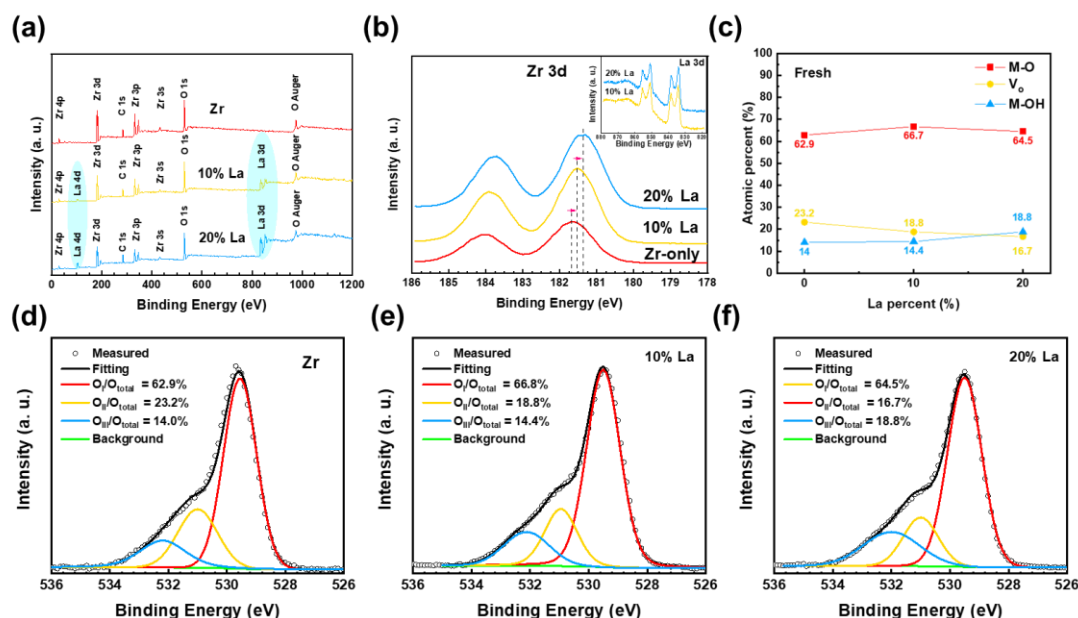
compensate for any charge-induced shift. The atomic ratio of La in ZrLaO thin films is calculated to be 9.4% for 10% La sample, and 18.4% for 20% La sample. CasaXPS software was used to calculate the atomic ratio at the thin films surface, as shown in Figure 5-24 in appendix. The atomic ratio could be calculated through the atomic ratio of elements through equation (5-1):

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Atomic ratio } \left(\frac{\text{La}}{\text{Zr}}\right) &= \frac{\text{Peak area (La)}}{\text{Peak area (Zr)}} \times \frac{\text{Relative sensitivity factor (Zr)}}{\text{Relative sensitivity factor (La)}} \quad (5-1) \end{aligned}$$

The peak of La 3d and Zr 3d has the largest peak area and were selected to represent La and Zr elements, respectively. The relative sensitivity factor (RSF) of an element is a consistent for a selected element. For La and Zr, the RSF value is 47.62 and 7.04, respectively, the CasaXPS software has built-in database of RSF based on [28], and the atomic ratio is calculated by the software automatically after determining the peaks of elements.

All spectra deconvolution was performed by Shirley background subtraction using a Voigt function convoluting Gaussian and Lorentzian functions. Figure 5-4 (b) displays the XPS spectra of Zr 3d core-levels for the WI ZrLaO thin films as a function of La concentration. For all samples, two peaks located at 181.6 and 184 eV had been detected, corresponding to Zr 3d<sub>5/2</sub> and Zr 3d<sub>3/2</sub>, respectively. Compared with the undoped ZrO<sub>2</sub>, the corresponding binding energies of the Zr 3d peaks for WI ZrLaO shifted to lower energies with La incorporation. This phenomenon has also been observed in other lanthanides oxide based on ZrO<sub>2</sub> [29, 30], the reason is probably due to the donation of

electrons from La to Zr-O bonds, in agreement with the electronegativities of Zr, La and O (1.3, 1.1 and 3.4 on the Pauling scale) [31].



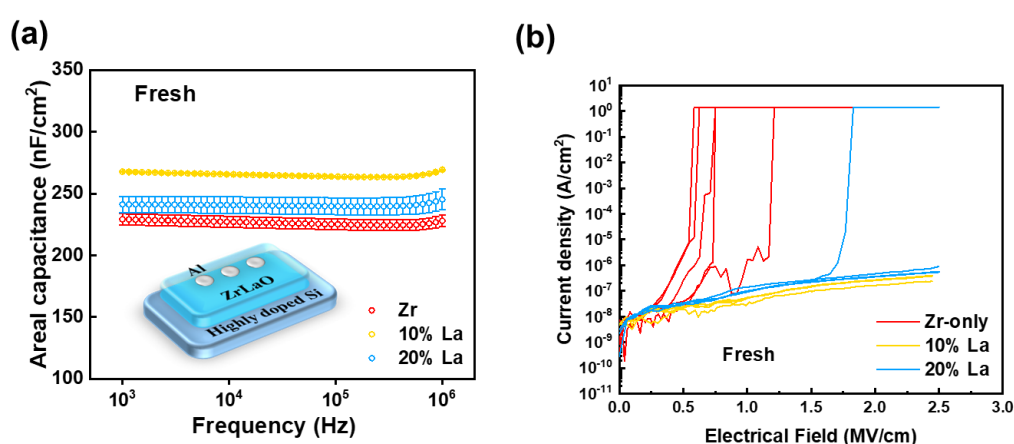
**Figure 5-4.** (a) Core level XPS survey spectra and (b) Zr 3d peaks (inset: La 3d peaks) of ZrLaO thin films as a function of La concentration. (c) Semiquantitative analyses of the oxygen component for the corresponding ZrLaO thin films. O 1s peaks and their deconvolution results of ZrLaO thin films with different La concentration (d) 0% La, (e) 10% La, and (f) 20% La.

Figure 5-4 (d)-(e) divide O 1s peaks into three peaks centered 529.5 (O<sub>I</sub>), 531.1(O<sub>II</sub>), and 532.1 eV (O<sub>III</sub>), respectively. The peak with low binding energy (O<sub>I</sub>) represents O<sup>2-</sup> ions combined with Zr and La ions, the peak with the medium binding energy (O<sub>II</sub>) is assigned to O<sup>2-</sup> ions in the oxygen-deficient regions, and the peak with high binding energy (O<sub>III</sub>) is related to loosely bound oxygen, such as chemisorbed surface hydroxyl, -CO<sup>3</sup>, absorbed H<sub>2</sub>O, or absorbed O<sub>2</sub> [32] [33]. Figure 5-4 (c) summarizes the calculated atomic percentages based on the area integration of O 1s

peaks in Figure 2 (d-e). It is found that, with increasing La content from 0 to 10 %, the area ratio of O<sub>I</sub> peak to the total oxygen region (O<sub>I</sub>/O<sub>total</sub>) increases from 62.9 % to 67.3 % and the area ratio of O<sub>II</sub> peak to the total oxygen region (O<sub>II</sub>/O<sub>total</sub>) decreases from 23.2 % to 17.2 %. The results suggest that appropriate La doping (10 %) could suppress the formation of bonded oxygen, especially the V<sub>o</sub>, and maximize the metal lattice formation. As La has higher oxygen bond dissociation energy (798 kJ mol<sup>-1</sup>) with O than Zr (766 kJ mol<sup>-1</sup>), which may be easier to lower down and control the total V<sub>o</sub> amount. However, when the La content increased to 20%, the O<sub>I</sub>/O<sub>total</sub> decreased from 67.3 % to 64.5%, O<sub>III</sub>/O<sub>total</sub> increased from 15.5 % to 18.8 %, which was probably attributed to the poor densification and incomplete dehydration of the high-La samples at low temperature [34]. For a good dielectric layer, the amount of bonded oxygen in the dielectric thin films should be kept at a relatively low level because the bonded oxygen generally creates defect states in the forbidden band of the dielectric film, induces the increased leakage current and the reduces breakdown electric field [35, 36].

To investigate the dielectric properties and leakage behavior of WI ZrLaO dielectric layers with various La concentration, Al/ZrLaO/Si gate stack MIM capacitors were prepared. Figure 5-5 (a) demonstrates the frequency-dependent areal capacitance of at least 5 devices for each La concentration, the inset figure shows the structure of MIM devices. The areal capacitance (C<sub>i</sub>) of Zr-only, Zr<sub>0.9</sub>La<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>y</sub>, and Zr<sub>0.8</sub>La<sub>0.2</sub>O<sub>y</sub> samples was calculated to be 219, 267.5 and 249.6 nF/cm<sup>2</sup> at 1 kHz, respectively, as shown in Figure 5-5 (a). The thicknesses of Zr-only, Zr<sub>0.9</sub>La<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>y</sub>, and Zr<sub>0.8</sub>La<sub>0.2</sub>O<sub>y</sub>

samples were measured as 50.2, 61.3, and 73.3 nm, respectively. The corresponding  $k$  values as a function of La content had been calculated to be 12.4, 18.5, and 20.6. The increased  $k$  could be ascribed to the higher  $k$  value of  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  ( $\sim 27$ ) than  $\text{ZrO}_2$  ( $\sim 22$ ). In the all frequency region. Besides, the  $\text{Zr}_{0.9}\text{La}_{0.1}\text{O}_y$  samples exhibited the weakest frequency dispersion of capacitance, which indicated the gradual decomposition of defect traps in  $\text{Zr}_{0.9}\text{La}_{0.1}\text{O}_y$  and the formation of a dense metal-oxide network [37].



**Figure 5-5.** (a)  $C_i$ - $f$  and (b)  $J_{\text{leak}}$ - $E$  of the WI ZrLaO thin films with different La concentrations (0%, 10%, and 20% La). The inset figure is the structure of MIM devices.

The leakage current density ( $J_{\text{leak}}$ )-electric field ( $E$ ) of the ZrLaO MIM capacitors were investigated to explore the leakage behavior, which is shown in Figure 5-5 (b). It can be found that the La incorporation effectively suppressed the leakage current. Furthermore, the large leakage current density of Zr-only samples can be related to its relative high  $V_o$  concentration and low oxygen bond dissociation energy ( $766 \text{ kJ mol}^{-1}$ ) with O than La ( $798 \text{ kJ mol}^{-1}$ ). The incorporation of La changed the size and shape of

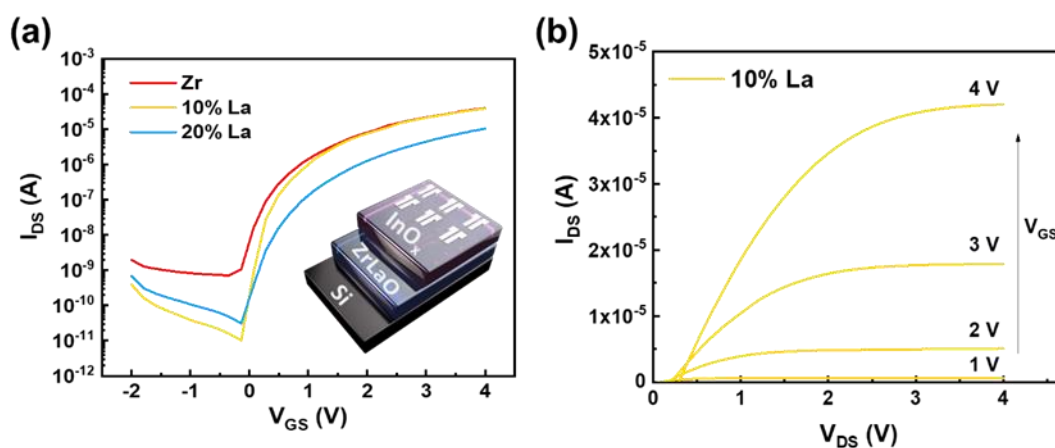
the oxygen ion migration channel in the substitution process, which was beneficial in reducing the lattice defects and improving the electronic transmission, in this situation, the leakage paths were reduced and the leakage current was suppressed accordingly [38]. The increased leakage current of 20 % La sample could probably be ascribed to the incomplete dehydration of residual metal hydroxide, which is related to the high La concentration. Hence, the leakage current was easily formed with high La concentration. Based on the electrical performances of the WI  $Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$  thin films with different La content, such a low level of leakage current guarantees the achievement of  $Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$  based TFTs with low voltage and high performance [39].

## **5.4 InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO TFT properties and application**

### **5.4.1 TFT parameters**

To verify the potential application of WI ZrLaO thin film as gate dielectric, the full solution-processed aqueous InO<sub>x</sub> TFTs based on ZrLaO dielectrics with 0%, 10% and 20% La were constructed. The typical transfer characteristics ( $I_{DS}$ - $V_{GS}$ ) with a double-sweep gate voltage model, at a drain voltage ( $V_{DS}$ ) of 4 V, are shown in Figure 5-6 (a). With La concentration varied from 0 % to 10%,  $I_{off}$  ( $1 \times 10^{-11}$  A) was significantly decreased and the interface between InO<sub>x</sub> and ZrLaO is improved. On the other hand, excessive La concentration (20 %) could lead to a decrease in  $I_{on}$ , and poor InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO interface. It is reported that  $V_o$  among oxide could act as trap defects and degrade the properties of the device [40]. According to the above XPS results, the decrease in  $V_o$  is

responsible for the reduced current of the device after 20% La doping, while the increase of metal hydroxide related groups resulted in the increased InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO interface trap densities.



**Figure 5-6.** (a) Representative transfer characteristics ( $I_{DS}$ - $V_{GS}$ ), inset is the structure of TFT devices and (b) output curves ( $I_{DS}$ - $V_{DS}$ ) of WI InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO TFTs with different La concentration (0%, 10% and 20%).

The output curves ( $I_{DS}$ - $V_{DS}$ ) of the optimized InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO TFTs, shown in Figure 5-6 (b), exhibited the typical n-channel transistor behavior with the clear pinchoff voltage and current saturation. No current-crowding behavior was observed in the low  $V_{DS}$  region, indicating good ohmic contact between Al electrodes and the WI InO<sub>x</sub> channel layer. At the same time, an ultralow operating voltage of 4 V had been observed in WI InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO TFTs. Compared to the reported SiO<sub>2</sub>-based TFTs [41, 42], the as-fabricated TFTs expend lower consumption and demonstrate the potential application in low-consumption electronics.



To further investigate the evolution of the electrical properties of the InO<sub>x</sub> TFTs as a function of La concentration. The key device parameters of the TFTs and their distributions are summarized in Figure 5-7 and Table 5-1, at least 5 devices were measured for each La concentration to ensure the authenticity of the data. The threshold voltage (V<sub>TH</sub>) was determined by linear fitting to the dependence of I<sub>DS</sub><sup>1/2</sup> on V<sub>GS</sub>. The saturation carrier mobility (μ<sub>sat</sub>) was extracted by the following formula [16]:

$$\mu_{\text{sat}} = \frac{2L}{WC_i} \left( \frac{\partial \sqrt{I_{\text{DS}}}}{\partial V_{\text{GS}}} \right)^2 \quad (5-2)$$

where V<sub>GS</sub> represents the voltage addition between the source and gate electrodes, I<sub>DS</sub> represents measured saturation current and C<sub>i</sub> represents the measured areal capacitance of MIM capacitors. L and W represent the channel length (150 μm) and the width (10 μm), respectively. As analyzed from XPS results, Zr<sub>0.9</sub>La<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>y</sub> thin films contained a low density of V<sub>o</sub>, which contributed fewer defects in both bulk and interface of the InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO TFT device.

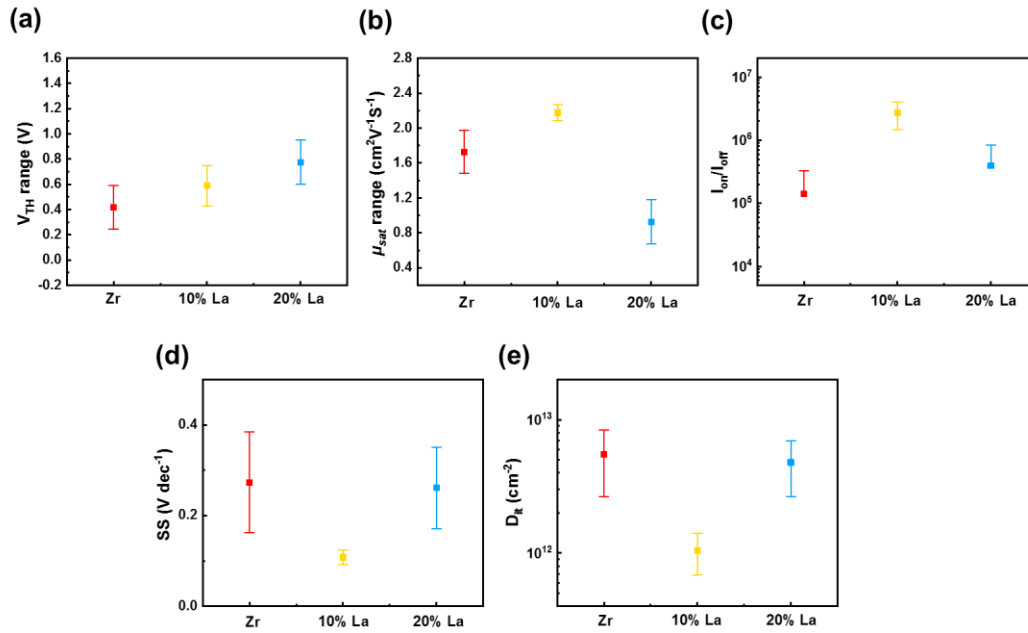
**Table 5-1.** Electrical parameters of WI InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO TFTs with different La concentrations (0%, 10%, and 20% La).

La content	$\mu_{\text{sat}}$ (cm <sup>2</sup> V <sup>-1</sup> s <sup>-1</sup> )	$I_{\text{on}}/I_{\text{off}}$	$V_{\text{TH}}$ (V)	SS (V/dec)	$D_{\text{it}}$ ( $\times 10^{12}$ cm <sup>-2</sup> )
<b>Zr-only</b>	1.7 ± 0.27	~ 1 × 10 <sup>5</sup>	0.42 ± 0.17	0.27 ± 0.12	5.5 ± 3.0
<b>10% La</b>	2.2 ± 0.06	~ 2 × 10 <sup>6</sup>	0.59 ± 0.16	0.11 ± 0.01	1.0 ± 0.3
<b>20% La</b>	0.9 ± 0.28	~ 3 × 10 <sup>5</sup>	0.77 ± 0.18	0.26 ± 0.09	4.8 ± 2.1

**Table 5-2.** Parameters of solution-processed TFTs based on different gate dielectrics.

Dielectric	Temperature [°C]	d [nm]	$C_i$		$E_b$	Channel	$\mu_{\text{FE}}$ [cm <sup>2</sup> V <sup>-1</sup> s <sup>-1</sup> ]	$I_{\text{on}}/I_{\text{off}}$	Year	Ref.
			[nF cm <sup>-2</sup> ]	$k$	[MV cm <sup>-1</sup> ]					
ZrLaO	350	61.3	267.5	18.5	>3	In <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	2.2	2 × 10 <sup>6</sup>	2020	This work
GaO	250	52	172	10.1	>2.5	In <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	4.1	1 × 10 <sup>5</sup>	2015	[43]
ZrO <sub>2</sub>	350	139	138.2	21.7	-	IGZO	0.6	1 × 10 <sup>5</sup>	2016	[44]
AlO/Zr/AlO	350	61	95.6	-	2.42	IZO	4.51	5 × 10 <sup>5</sup>	2017	[45]
SrO	500	28.3	352.8	11.3	-	In <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	4.98	1 × 10 <sup>6</sup>	2017	[46]
ZrGdO	460	13	380	5.39	4	ZTO	3.4	5 × 10 <sup>3</sup>	2019	[16]

For the bottom-gate TFTs, the carrier transport is limited in a narrow region at channel/dielectric interface. In this regard, the decreased amounts of defects at the  $\text{InO}_x/\text{Zr}_{0.9}\text{La}_{0.1}\text{O}_y$  interface could achieve the rapid transport of the induced carriers and thus enhanced  $\mu_{\text{sat}}$ . Besides, the increase in gate capacitance of  $\text{Zr}_{0.9}\text{La}_{0.1}\text{O}_y$  causes electrons to rapidly fill the lower localized states between the energy gap, allowing additional induced electrons to occupy the upper localized states. As a result, electrons can easily jump into the nearby localized states along the percolating-conduction path, leading to the enhanced electron mobility [47].



**Figure 5-7.** Distribution of (a) threshold voltage ( $V_{\text{TH}}$ ), (b) saturation mobility ( $\mu_{\text{sat}}$ ) (c)  $I_{\text{on}}/I_{\text{off}}$  (d) subthreshold swing (SS) and (e) interface trap density ( $N_{\text{it}}$ ) of WI  $\text{InO}_x/\text{ZrLaO}$  TFT with different La concentration (0%, 10% and 20% La).

The SS, defined as  $V_{\text{GS}}$  required to increase  $I_{\text{DS}}$  by a factor of 10, generally reflects the switching speed of the TFT, and a small SS is required to achieve the quick switch

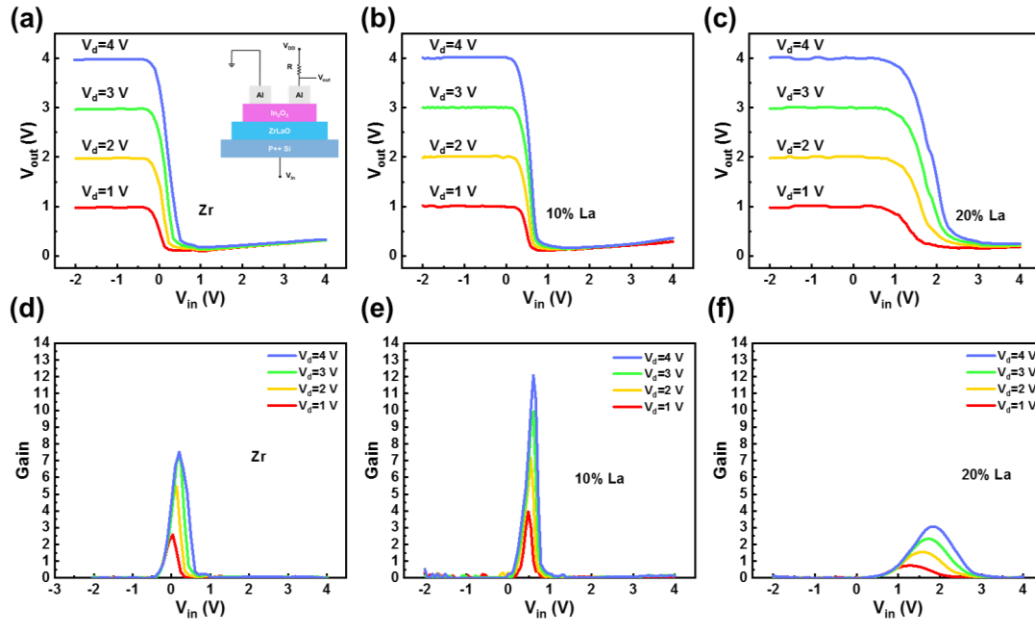
behavior [14]. The SS values of Zr-only,  $Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$ , and  $Zr_{0.8}La_{0.2}O_y$  TFTs were around 0.27, 0.11, and 0.26 V/dec, respectively. According to the SS value, the interfacial trap density ( $N_{it}$ ) was calculated to be  $5.5 \times 10^{12}$ ,  $1.0 \times 10^{12}$ , and  $4.8 \times 10^{12}$   $cm^{-2}$  using the following equation [48]:

$$SS = \frac{kT \ln(10)}{e} \left( 1 + \frac{q}{C_i} N_{it} \right) \quad (5-3)$$

where SS represents the subthreshold swing.  $q$  represents electron charge,  $k$  represents the Boltzmann constant. The  $N_{it}$  value for the  $InO_x/Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$  TFT is comparable to the TFTs based on other solution-processed high- $k$  dielectrics, e.g.,  $AlO_x$  ( $2.6 \times 10^{12}$   $cm^{-2}$ ) [49],  $YO_x$  ( $2.7 \times 10^{12}$   $cm^{-2}$ ) [50],  $MgO_x$  ( $9 \times 10^{12}$   $cm^{-2}$ ) [48], and  $ScO_x$  ( $3 \times 10^{12}$   $cm^{-2}$ ) [27]. The small SS values for  $InO_x/Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$  TFTs may be attributed to the large areal capacitance of the  $Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$  dielectric layer and the electronic-clean interface between  $InO_x$  and  $Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$ . Furthermore,  $InO_x/Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$  TFT exhibited a negligible hysteresis, indicating suppressed interface traps, which was corresponded to its low  $N_{it}$  value. The decreased  $\mu_{sat}$  and increased  $N_{it}$  of  $InO_x/Zr_{0.8}La_{0.2}O_y$  TFT was attributed to the poor densification in the high-La samples and poor packing of La in the amorphous state relative to the crystalline state [51]. The large  $I_{on}/I_{off}$  ratio, small SS, small  $N_{it}$  values, and small hysteresis voltages indicated the formation of a high-quality interface, and demonstrated the feasibility of  $Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$  thin film as the gate dielectric for  $InO_x$  TFTs.

#### 5.4.2 InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO TFT based inverter

In previous reports, several high- $k$  oxide dielectric films are fabricated via the solution process, and their applications in TFTs are achieved [5, 36, 52, 53]. However, much attention has been paid to the investigation of the electrical properties of the individual TFT device, and the potential applications in more complex logic circuits were ignored. Encouraged by the excellent performance of WI InO<sub>x</sub>/Zr<sub>0.9</sub>La<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>y</sub> TFTs, their applications in inverter were further explored because the inverter is the basic component in fabricating integrated circuits (ICs) [46, 54, 55]. A simple unipolar resistor-loaded inverter was demonstrated by connecting the WI InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO TFTs in series with a 13 M $\Omega$  resistor, as shown in the inset of Figure 5-8 (a). Figure 5-8 (a)-(c) exhibit the typical voltage transfer characteristic (VTC) curves of 13 M $\Omega$  resistor-loaded inverter with WI InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO TFTs at certain voltages ( $V_{DD}$ ) from 1 to 4 V with 1 V step. It can be found that the output voltage ( $V_{out}$ ) signal was switched when the input voltage ( $V_{in}$ ) was swept from 0 to 4 V. It is noticeable that the output high voltage ( $V_{OH}$ ) was almost same as  $V_d$ , while the output low voltage ( $V_{OL}$ ) was close to 0 V, indicating the good inverter action with ideal swing characteristics.

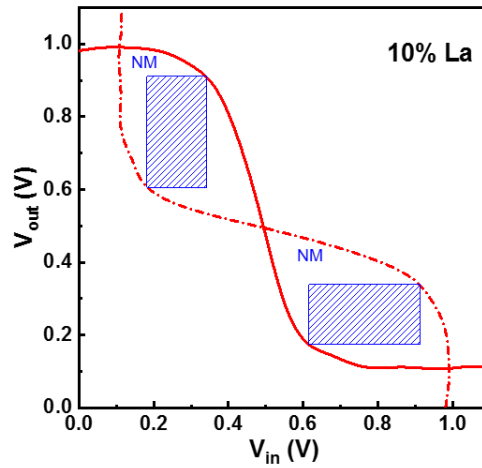


**Figure 5-8.** Typical voltage transfer characteristic (VTC) of 13 MΩ resistor-loaded inverters with WI InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO TFTs with (a) 0% La, (b) 10% La and (c) 20% La concentration. The voltage gain of WI InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO TFTs based inverters with (d) 0% La, (e) 10% La, and (f) 20% La concentration.

Figure 5-8 (d)-(f) show the voltage gain ( $-\partial V_{out}/\partial V_{in}$ ) of the inverter with different  $V_d$ . It has been observed that the voltage gain increased with the increase of  $V_{DD}$ . The inverters based on WI InO<sub>x</sub>/Zr<sub>0.9</sub>La<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>y</sub> TFT exhibits the highest voltage gain. For  $V_{DD}$  at 1 V, the voltage gain of about 3.9 had been observed, while for  $V_{DD}$  at 4 V, the voltage gain increased to around 12.1. For the continuous signal propagation in ICs which contain a large number of logic gates/stages, the gain value of the inverter is enough large for TFTs to be applied in a logic circuit compared with other works [16, 46, 56, 57]. The high voltage gain was attributed to the balanced field-effect mobility, the

normally-off features, and the small SS of WI InO<sub>x</sub>/Zr<sub>0.9</sub>La<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>y</sub> TFT. The high voltage gain and narrow transition width improved the switching characteristics of the inverter.

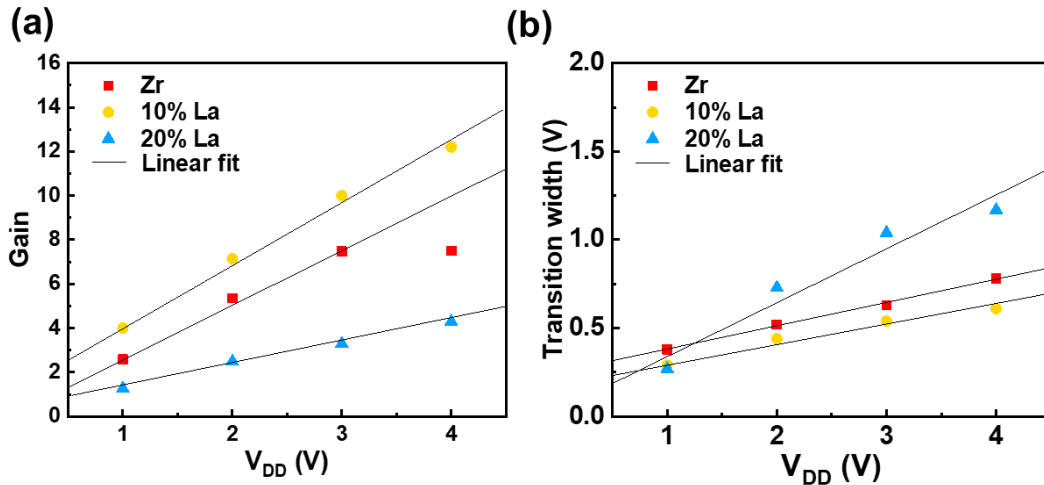
To estimate the noise margin (NM) of the inverter, the butterfly VTC plot of inverters based on WI InO<sub>x</sub>/Zr<sub>0.9</sub>La<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>y</sub> TFT under 1V V<sub>DD</sub> is shown in Figure 5-9, where another VTC is plotted in a mirror, with output and input axes reversed. The maximum equal criterion (MEC) method was used, a cross-hatched rectangle had been drawn inside the loop of the inverter characteristic, with one corner of the rectangle touching each solid curve [58]. The fitting of a rectangular area within the loop allows one to define a whole range of valid noise margins, and the maximized NM can be estimated by nesting the largest possible rectangular area inside the butterfly plot. The input high voltage (V<sub>IH</sub>) and the input low voltage (V<sub>IL</sub>) are the input voltage where the rectangle touches the output curve. The values of output high voltage (V<sub>OH</sub>) and output low voltage (V<sub>OL</sub>) are the output voltages for V<sub>in</sub> = V<sub>IL</sub> and V<sub>IH</sub>, respectively, as shown in Figure 5-9. For V<sub>DD</sub> = 1 V, the high noise margin (NM<sub>H</sub> = V<sub>OH</sub> - V<sub>IH</sub>) and low noise margin (NM<sub>L</sub> = V<sub>IL</sub> - V<sub>OL</sub>) were 0.3 and 0.17 V, respectively, which was 60% and 34% of the ideal value (V<sub>DD</sub>/2=0.5V), and was enough for most of the static logic applications [55].



**Figure 5-9.** Noise margin (NM) extraction of inverters based on WI InO<sub>x</sub>/Zr<sub>0.9</sub>La<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>y</sub> TFT using the maximum equal criterion (MEC) method from the butterfly plot.

Moreover, a linear dependence between the voltage gain and  $V_{DD}$  of inverters based on WI InO<sub>x</sub>/Zr<sub>0.9</sub>La<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>y</sub> TFT has been detected in Figure 5-10 (a), while Zr-only and Zr<sub>0.8</sub>La<sub>0.2</sub>O<sub>y</sub> based inverter exhibited degradation and could not follow the linear fitting when  $V_{DD}$  was increased to 4 V. The transition width, defined as  $V_{IH}-V_{IL}$ , was also extracted, as shown in Figure 5-10 (b). Transition width defines the borders of the transition region, a linear dependence between the transition width and  $V_{DD}$  had been observed for inverter based on WI InO<sub>x</sub>/Zr<sub>0.9</sub>La<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>y</sub> TFT. It is noted that the as-calculated maximum transition width of 0.61 V was lower than those previously reported resistor-loaded inverters based on InO<sub>x</sub> (2 V) [59], and IGZO (3.8 V) [60] transistors. Besides, the 0.61 V transition width was the lowest of three kinds of ZrLaO based inverters, the narrow transition width is expected to improve the response characteristics of logic circuits.

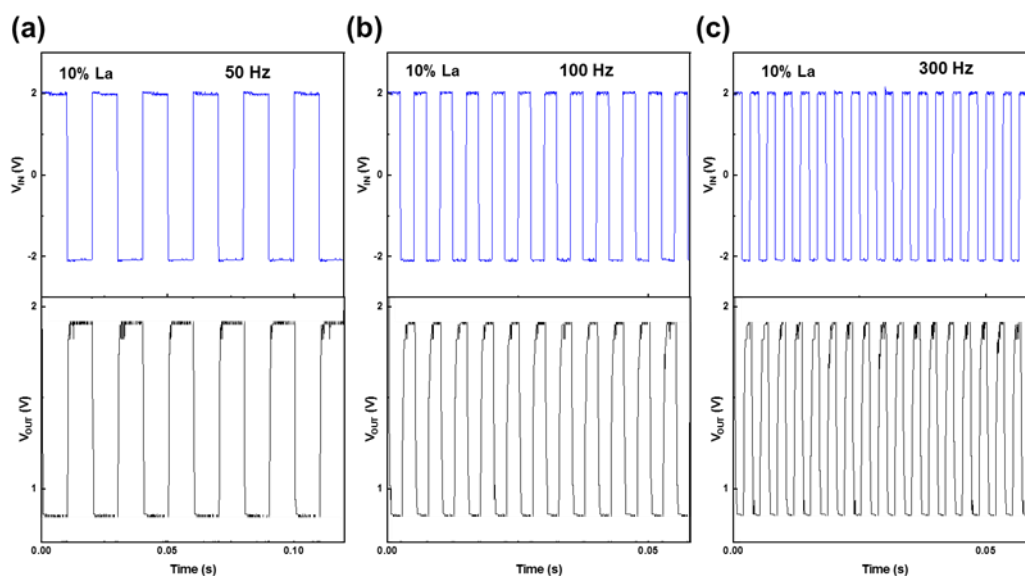




**Figure 5-10.** Linear fitting of (a) voltage gain and (b) transition width of the inverter based on WI InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO TFT with various  $V_{DD}$  values.

To investigate the alternative current (AC) characteristic of the inverter, the dynamic behavior under AC square wave signal was measured and the result is shown in Figure 5-11, where square waveforms with 50-300 Hz frequency were used as input and  $V_{DD}$  was 2 V. Under 50 Hz, the calculated propagation delay of from  $V_{OH}$  to  $V_{OL}$  is represented as  $t_{phl}$  (310  $\mu$ s), while the calculated propagation delay from  $V_{OL}$  to  $V_{OH}$  is represented as  $t_{plh}$  (380  $\mu$ s). The minimum output voltage is not approaching 0 V, which is related to the measurement system. The detailed discussion about this phenomenon can be found in the appendix. The device exhibited good inversion properties and responded well to the input square-wave signal with frequency up to 300 Hz, implying that the as-constructed inverter had potential applications in complex logic circuits, such as ring oscillators. Based on previous analysis, it can be noted that WI InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO TFTs and inverters process an ultralow operation voltage of 4 V, which is much smaller

than those based on SiO<sub>2</sub> gate dielectric. The low operating voltage and low power consumption have turned out to be an inevitable issue for mobile, battery-powered applications. It is believed that better CMOS inverter performance could be achieved with further optimization, including optimizing the channel length, parasitic capacitance, and the mobility of channels. However, in these WI InO<sub>x</sub>/Zr<sub>0.9</sub>La<sub>0.1</sub>O TFTs inverters, the low operating voltage, large gain value, satisfied noise margin, and 300 Hz dynamic operation demonstrated the potential for ZrLaO dielectric in electronic applications.

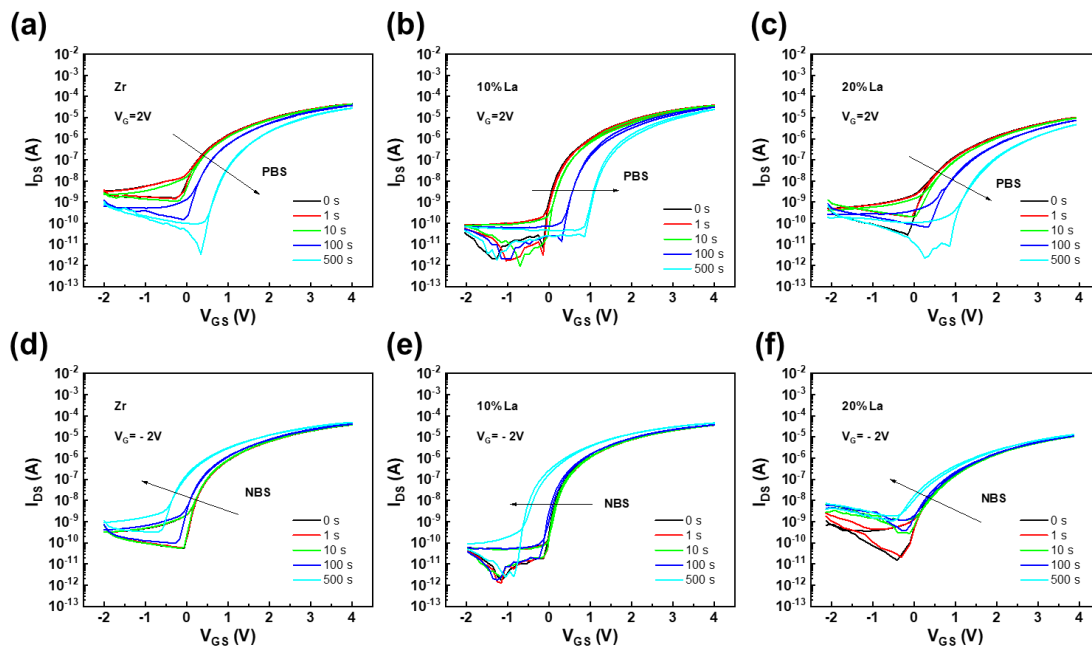


**Figure 5-11.** Dynamic switching behavior of the inverter based on WI InO<sub>x</sub>/Zr<sub>0.9</sub>La<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>y</sub> TFT under AC square waves at **(a)** 50 Hz, **(b)** 100 Hz and **(c)** 300 Hz.

## 5.5 Stability of ZrLaO thin films and TFT

### 5.5.1 Bias stress (BS) stability of InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO TFTs

Since the TFT is the basic unit of the integrated circuit, the operational stability of the TFT is a key electrical parameter when considering display applications such as the backplane of AMLCDs and AMOLEDs. To investigate the bias stability of the InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO TFTs, bias-stress tests were performed by applying a constant gate bias while maintaining source and drain electrodes grounded. The transfer characteristics of the ZrLaO TFTs under PBS ( $V_g = +2$  V) and NBS ( $V_g = -2$  V) conditions are shown in Figure 5-12 (a)-(c) and (d)-(e), respectively. The devices were measured in the dark environment and the stress time was up to 500 s.

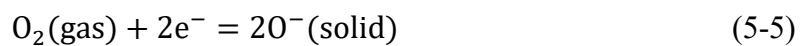


**Figure 5-12.** Transfer curves of WI InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO TFTs under (a)-(c) PBS and (d)-(e) NBS.

The transfer curves of InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO TFTs shifted towards the positive and negative direction with the increase of PBS and NBS time, respectively. All InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO<sub>x</sub> TFT devices have demonstrated poor BS stability, which could be ascribed to the degradation of InO<sub>x</sub> semiconductor layer instead of the ZrLaO dielectric layer. In general, the adsorption of gas molecules at the back-channel surface is known as one of the instability factors of oxide TFTs, which could explain the poor bias-stress stability of InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO TFTs. At a positive bias voltage, the oxygen molecules are actively adsorbed on the back-channel surface followed by chemical equilibrium. The equilibrium constant K is given by the following equation [61]:

$$K = \frac{O_{\text{solid}}^-}{P_{\text{O}_2} \cdot n} \quad (5-4)$$

$O_{\text{solid}}^-$ ,  $P_{\text{O}_2}$ , and  $n$  represent the adsorbed oxygen concentration on the back-channel surface, the oxygen partial pressure, and the electron density in the InO<sub>x</sub> semiconductor film, respectively. The value of K, which is the equilibrium constant, is a constant at a fixed temperature. Therefore, when the accumulated  $n$  in the InO<sub>x</sub> film increases due to the positive bias voltage, the  $O_{\text{solid}}^-$  increases, resulting in the acceleration of O<sub>2</sub> adsorption. The adsorbed oxygen molecules react to form oxygen radicals by attracting electrons in the InO<sub>x</sub> film due to the extremely high electronegativity of oxygen (3.44), as described in the equation (5-5) [61].



As this reaction continued, a depletion layer is created below the surface of InO<sub>x</sub>, contributing to the decreased electron density. The V<sub>TH</sub> can be affected by the effective electron concentration, according to equation (5-6),

$$n = \frac{C_i(V_{GS} - V_{TH})}{q} \quad (5-6)$$

where C<sub>i</sub> is the areal capacitance of dielectric layer and V<sub>GS</sub> is the gate voltage. The decreased electron concentration could lead to the V<sub>TH</sub> of the InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO TFTs shift to a positive direction.

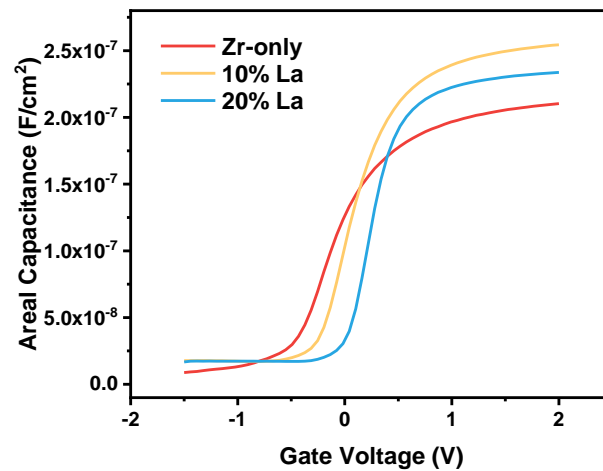
In contrast, with the consideration of water molecules, the negative gate bias stress -2 V increased the number of holes in the InO<sub>x</sub> channel region and caused the adsorbed moisture (H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>(g)</sub>) from the atmosphere to form positively charged species (H<sub>2</sub>O<sup>+</sup><sub>(s)</sub>). The reaction process is proposed as follows [62]:



where h<sup>+</sup> is a hole. (H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>(g)</sub>) and (H<sub>2</sub>O<sup>+</sup><sub>(s)</sub>) represent the neutral and positively charged water molecules, respectively. The proposed equation (5-7) indicates that the stated water molecule from the atmosphere typically acts as an electron donor and undergoes a charge exchange process different from O<sub>2(g)</sub> on the amorphous transparent conducting oxides based film [63]. As the stress duration is increased, the increase in the hole concentration moved the reaction direction toward the right-hand side of the reaction equation. The resultant buildup of positive space charges H<sub>2</sub>O<sup>+</sup><sub>(s)</sub> easily induce conduction electrons in the InO<sub>x</sub>/ZrLaO TFT channel, negatively shifting of V<sub>TH</sub> and

increasing of the  $\Delta V_{TH}$  magnitude. In addition, the supply of sufficient ( $H_2O_{(g)}$ ) in the air further enhanced the reaction toward the right side of the equation (5-7).

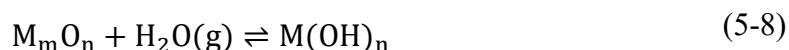
To investigate the BS stability of the single ZrLaO thin films and rule out the biased induced  $InO_x$  thin films degradation, the MOSCAPs with the structure of Si/ZrLaO/Al were fabricated. The C-V curves measured from ZrLaO MOSCAPs with 0%, 10% and 20% La are shown in **Figure 5-13**. Similar to the MIM devices based on ZrLaO thin films, the 10% La MOSCAPs have the highest areal capacitance, which is related to the high dielectric constant of La (~27). When the La concentration continuously increases, the precursor higher La concentration requires higher temperature (~400 °C) to form metal oxide framework and eliminate nitrates [34].



**Figure 5-13.** The C-V curves of ZrLaO MOSCAPs with different La concentration (0 %, 10 % and 20 % La).

To identify the uniformity of the ZrLaO MOSCAPs, the C-V curves were measured from 5 devices from each sample and are shown in **Figure 5-25** in

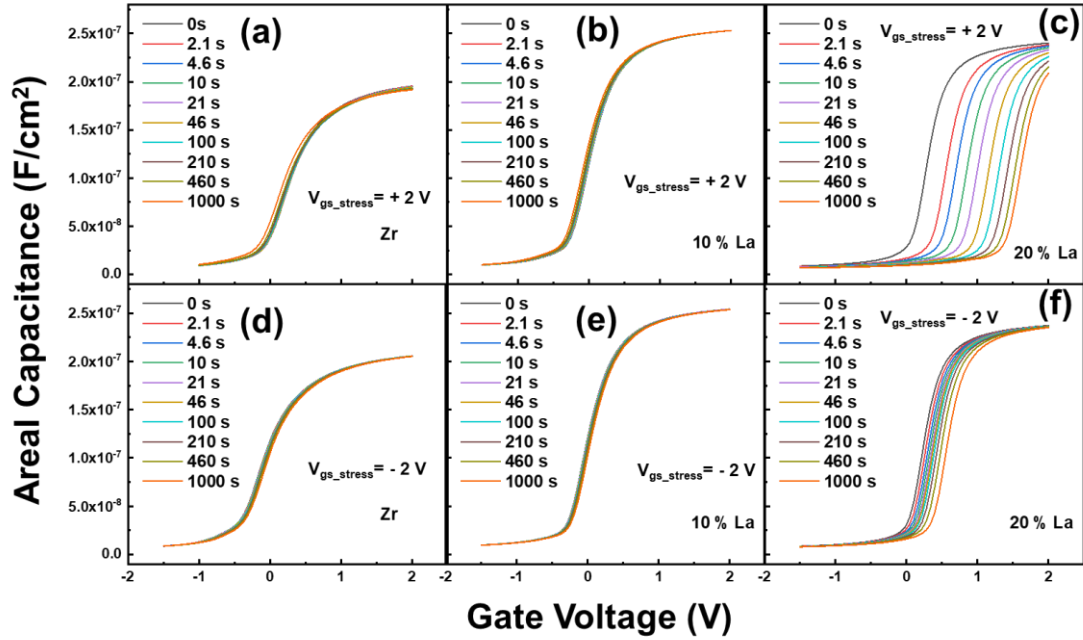
Appendix. All devices have demonstrated satisfied device-to-device variation. To investigate the BS stability, the degradation caused by the C-V sweep measurement voltage should be identified. As shown in Figure 5-26 in Appendix, the simply voltage sweep could not lead to the stability degradation of the ZrLaO MOSCAPs with 0 % and 10 % La concentration. On the other side, the samples with 20% La have exhibited the C-V curves shift caused by the measurement voltage. It is reported that La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> has the highest moisture absorption speed among high-*k* oxides, which is ascribed to its low Gibbs free energy change( $\Delta G$ ). The moisture absorption phenomenon in high-*k* oxides is the reaction between the solid oxide (M<sub>m</sub>O<sub>n</sub>) film and the gaseous state water (H<sub>2</sub>O) in the air, as represented by (5-8) [64].



The existence of M(OH)<sub>m</sub> in the oxide could severely degrades the reliability and stability of the thin films. However, doping with other high-*k* oxide with appropriating La concentration could suppress the moisture adsorption of La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> [15]. That is the reason why the La concentration is less than 20% in this work.

After determining that the C-V sweeping voltage could not lead to the stability degradation of ZrLaO MOSCAPs with 0 % and 10 % La concentration. The BS stabilities of ZrLaO MOSCAPs were investigated. As shown in Figure 5-14, ZrLaO MOSCAPs with 0 % and 10 % La concentration have small C-V shift under PBS and NBS, while those with 20% La exhibits poor PBS and NBS stabilities. To further determine the reliability, the extracted  $\Delta V_{FB}$  are shown in Table 5-3. The ZrLaO

MOSCAPs with 10 % La concentration have the smallest  $\Delta V_{FB}$ ,  $\Delta N_{ot}$  and  $\Delta N_{it}$  values under both 1000 s PBS and NBS, demonstrating the best BS stability.



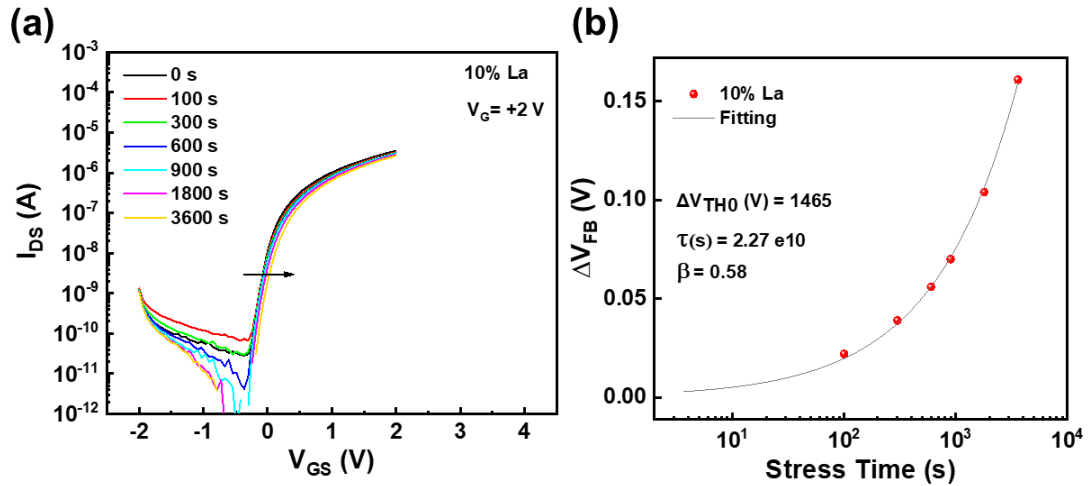
**Figure 5-14.** The C-V curves of ZrLaO MOSCAPs measured under (a), (b), (c) 1000 s PBS and (d), (e), (f) 1000 s NBS.

**Table 5-3.** The extracted  $\Delta V_{FB}$ ,  $\Delta N_{ot}$  and  $\Delta N_{it}$  values after 1000 s PBS and NBS.

	1000 s PBS			1000 s NBS		
	$\Delta V_{FB}$ (V)	$\Delta N_{ot}$ ( $10^{11}/\text{cm}^2$ )	$\Delta N_{it}$ ( $10^{10}/\text{cm}^2$ )	$\Delta V_{FB}$ (V)	$\Delta N_{ot}$ ( $10^{11}/\text{cm}^2$ )	$\Delta N_{it}$ ( $10^{10}/\text{cm}^2$ )
Zr-only	-0.10	3.00	1.18	0.07	-1.60	-4.23
10% La	-0.09	1.67	1.16	0.02	-0.40	-0.66
20% La	1.33	-24.7	-7.04	0.33	-6.10	-0.90



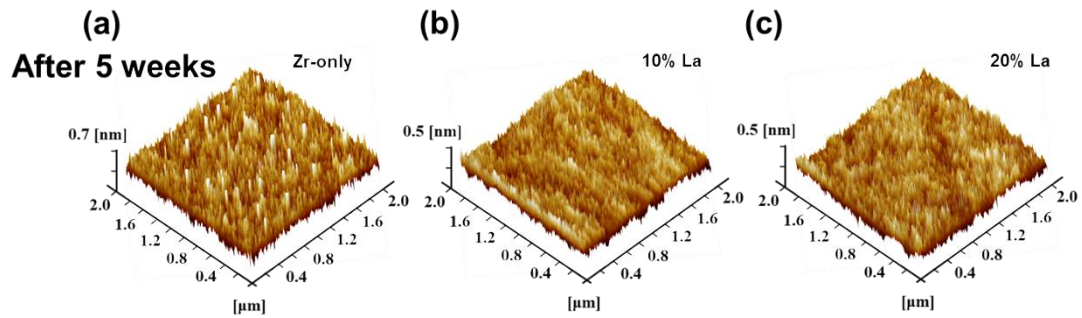
To enhance the BS stability of ZrLaO TFTs, the devices underwent a 30-days ambient air oxidation. The relative humidity and temperature were in the ranges of 50-60 % and 20-25 °C, respectively. Figure 5-15 displays the enhanced BS stability of ZrLaO TFT with 10% La concentration and the exponential fitting results. It can be seen that the  $\Delta V_{TH}$  is around 0.16 V and the SS has negligible variation after 3600 s +2 V PBS, indicating improved BS stability compared to the device without ambient air oxidation (seen in Figure 5-12). The small  $\Delta V_{TH0}$  values of fresh devices could be ascribed to the saturation of oxygen of H<sub>2</sub>O adsorption on the back-channel surface from ambient [65]. While the large  $\Delta V_{TH0}$  value of ambient air oxidized devices is probably due to the weak charge trapping effect in the ZrLaO gate insulator, because of the long period, 3600s, of the applied stress, and the ambient air effect on the back channel is negligible [62]. Further investigation on the ambient air effect on the back channel and semiconductor could explain the mechanism of this phenomenon.



**Figure 5-15.** (a) The enhanced BS stability of ZrLaO TFT with 10% La concentration after 30-days ambient air oxidation. (b) the  $\Delta V_{TH}$  as a function of stress time. The gate voltage was +2 V and the stress time was up to 3600 s.

### 5.5.2 Ambient air stability of ZrLaO thin films

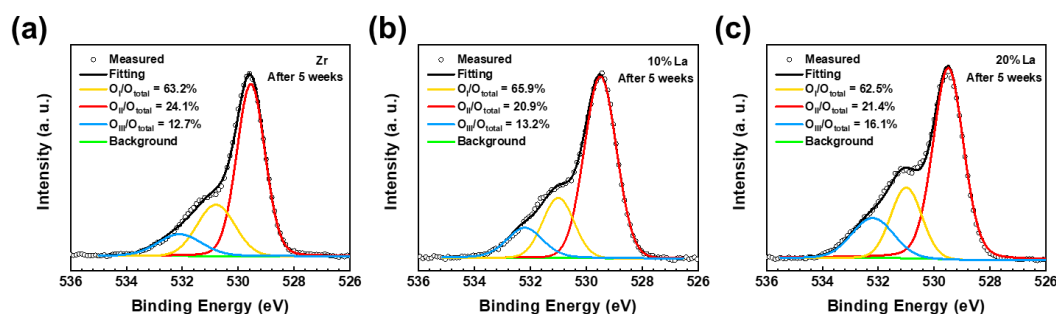
To investigate the ambient stability of ZrLaO thin films with different La content, the ZrLaO thin films were exposed to ambient air for 5 weeks. The surface morphology was then characterized by AFM. The calculated RMS values of Zr-only,  $Zr_{0.1}La_{0.9}O_y$ , and  $Zr_{0.2}La_{0.8}O_y$  thin films after 5-week air exposure are 0.209, 0.129, and 0.131 nm, respectively. It is reported that moisture adsorption could lead to the raised RMS value. Compared to the fresh thin films, there is no significant variation of surface roughness of all thin films, demonstrating good moisture resistance [42].



**Figure 5-16.** 3D AFM images of (a) Zr-only, (b)  $Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$ , (c)  $Zr_{0.8}La_{0.2}O_y$  thin films after 5-weeks air exposure.

To further determine the moisture resistance of ZrLaO thin films with different La concentration. The XPS characterization was carried out to analyze the variation of film composition caused by ambient air exposure. As shown in Figure 5-17, compared to the XPS results of fresh ZrLaO thin film in Figure 5-4, the concentrations of M-O of all films show no significant variation after 5-weeks air exposure. Thin films with La incorporation have smaller  $V_o$  concentration and are easier to desorb oxygen compared to Zr-only thin films, leading to an increasing  $V_o$  concentration after 5-weeks ambient air exposure. This phenomenon is related to the oxygen desorption. The oxygen atoms in ZrLaO may diffuse into the ambience and then an oxygen vacancy is formed. On the other side, the oxygen atoms in ambience may adsorb into films and even recombine with oxygen vacancies. A balance eventually reaches between these two processes if the ambient conditions are stable. Since the formation of  $O_2$  adsorption requires trapping electrons from the conduction band of ZrLaO at the surface, the adsorption rate is controlled by the concentration of electrons in the conduction band on the surface [66]. It is known that small  $V_o$  concentration leads to small electron concentration. As

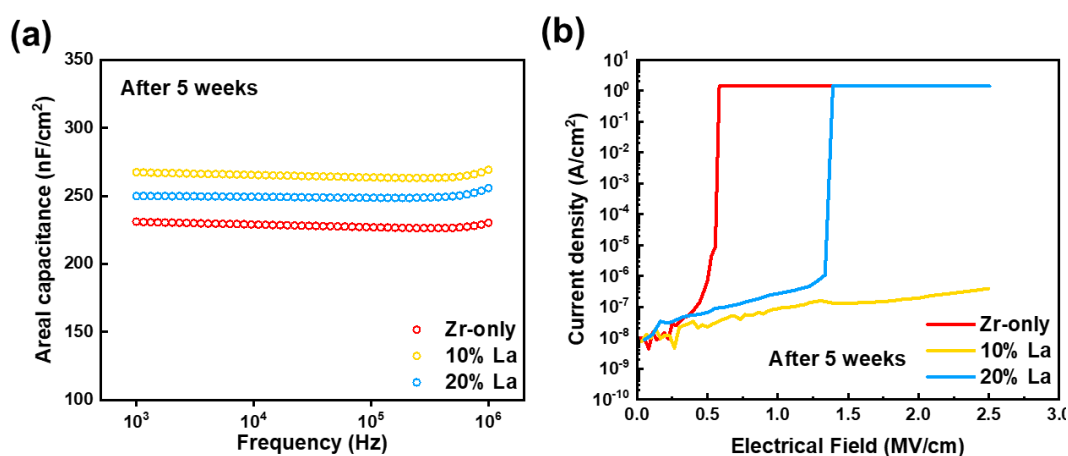
a result, the lack of electrons in the conduction band on the thin film surface could lead to a slow  $O_2$  adsorption rate or even oxygen desorption. Besides, the M-OH concentration of all films has no significant variation after 5-weeks air exposure. Though it is reported that the moisture absorption could occur in most high- $k$  oxides and  $La_2O_3$  has the largest moisture-absorption-reaction speed among main high- $k$  oxide candidates. Doping an appropriate amount of  $La_2O_3$  into  $ZrO_2$  is an applicable solution to enhance the moisture resistance and inhibit degradation due to stronger moisture resistance of  $ZrO_2$  than  $La_2O_3$ .



**Figure 5-17.** O 1s peaks and their deconvolution results of ZrLaO thin films with different La concentration (a) 0% La, (b) 10% La, and (c) 20% La, after 5-weeks air exposure.

To further determine the ambient stability of ZrLaO thin films, the properties of MIM devices are characterized after 5-weeks air exposure. As shown in Figure 5-18 (a), the  $C_i$  of Zr-only,  $Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$ , and  $Zr_{0.8}La_{0.2}O_y$  samples were calculated to be 231.1, 267.5 and 249.9 nF/m<sup>2</sup> at 1 kHz, respectively, which remained almost the same as those measured from fresh devices. Furthermore, no significant frequency dispersion could be found in all films after 5-weeks air exposure. The degradation of

leakage behavior is also analyzed, as shown in Figure 5-18 (b). As expected, no additional leakage paths were formed due to air exposure. The results indicate that the compositions of ZrLaO thin films are not affected severely by the ambient air, doping the appropriate amount (10%) of  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  into  $\text{ZrO}_2$  ensured the outstanding ambient air stability.

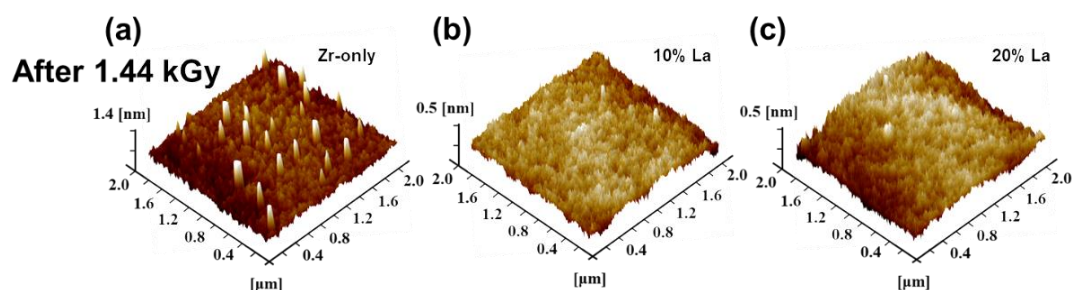


**Figure 5-18.** (a)  $C_i$ - $f$  and (b)  $J_{\text{leak}}$ - $E$  of the WI ZrLaO thin films with different La concentrations (0%, 10%, and 20% La), after 5-weeks air exposure.

### 5.5.3 Radiation hardness of ZrLaO thin films and TFTs

The AFM images of ZrLaO thin films after 1.44 kGy  $\gamma$ -ray irradiation are shown in Figure 5-19. They demonstrated the smooth surface morphology of the Zr-only,  $\text{Zr}_{0.1}\text{La}_{0.9}\text{O}_y$ , and  $\text{Zr}_{0.2}\text{La}_{0.8}\text{O}_y$  thin films with an RMS roughness of 0.282, 0.117 and 0.143 nm, respectively, after photo irradiation with a dose of 1.44 kGy. Compared to the RMS values of 0.209, 0.129, and 0.131 nm, prior to  $\gamma$ -ray irradiation, the Zr-only thin films exhibited an increased RMS value, corresponding to some small peaks

generated by the high-energy photon colliding with the metal-oxide lattice and the change of thin film physical structures [67]. On the other hand, the RMS values of thin films with La incorporation are almost the same before and after irradiation, which could probably be related to the dense film and relative high La-O bond dissociation energy. Nevertheless, the similarly nanosized grains in all the oxide films pointed to the lack of any significant  $\gamma$ -ray irradiation induced degradation, with no induction of grain growth.

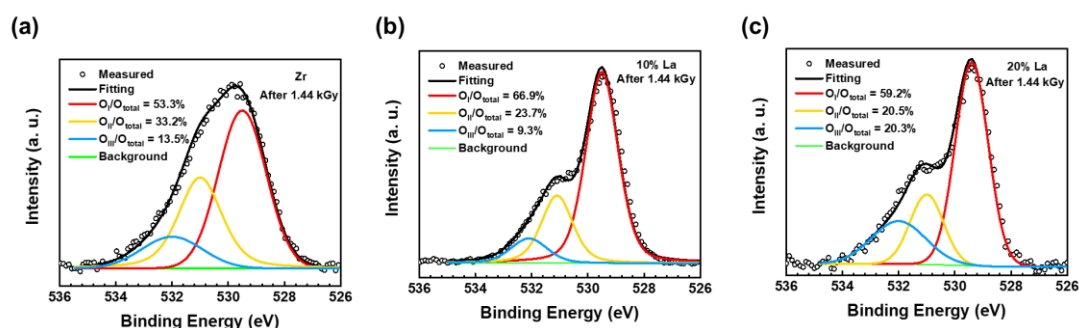


**Figure 5-19.** 3D AFM images of (a) Zr-only, (b)  $Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$ , (c)  $Zr_{0.8}La_{0.2}O_y$  thin films after 1.44 kGy  $\gamma$ -ray irradiation.

XPS was used to investigate the local chemical environment of metal-oxide semiconductors, such as the hydroxide functional group and oxygen vacancies in the oxide lattice. From the results of the detailed analysis of the O1s spectra shown in Figure 5-20, the Zr-only thin films revealed a significant change in the peak shape and constituent ratio. During the photo irradiation, there was a clear decrease in the M-O-M lattice peak ( $\approx 529.5$  eV) and significant increases in the  $V_o$  ( $\approx 531.1$  eV) and M-O-H ( $\approx 531.2$  eV) peaks. As mentioned above, the high-energy photon collision with the metal-oxide lattice could induce the formation of oxygen vacancies, which remain as

deep traps or shallow donor states, or which could subsequently generate hydroxides as a result of adsorbing water into the vacancies.

The  $Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$  thin films showed a less increase of  $V_o$  concentration compared to Zr-only films after irradiation, the improved radiation hardness is due to the large oxygen vacancy generation energy of the  $La_2O_3$  could suppress the vacancy generation. It is reported that doping is an effective way to suppress the radiation-induced damage [68]. However, when La incorporation continues to increase to 20 %, the radiation hardness degraded. The M-OH concentration increased slightly after 1.44 kGy radiation exposure, which is possibly ascribed to the irradiation enhanced moisture absorption of  $La_2O_3$ , the detailed mechanism requires further investigation. Notably, radiation hardness can be controlled by optimizing the  $La_2O_3$  content ( $\sim 10\%$ ) doped in  $ZrO_2$ .



**Figure 5-20.** O 1s peaks and their deconvolution results of ZrLaO thin films with different La concentration (a) 0% La, (b) 10% La, and (c) 20% La after 1.44 kGy  $\gamma$ -ray irradiation.

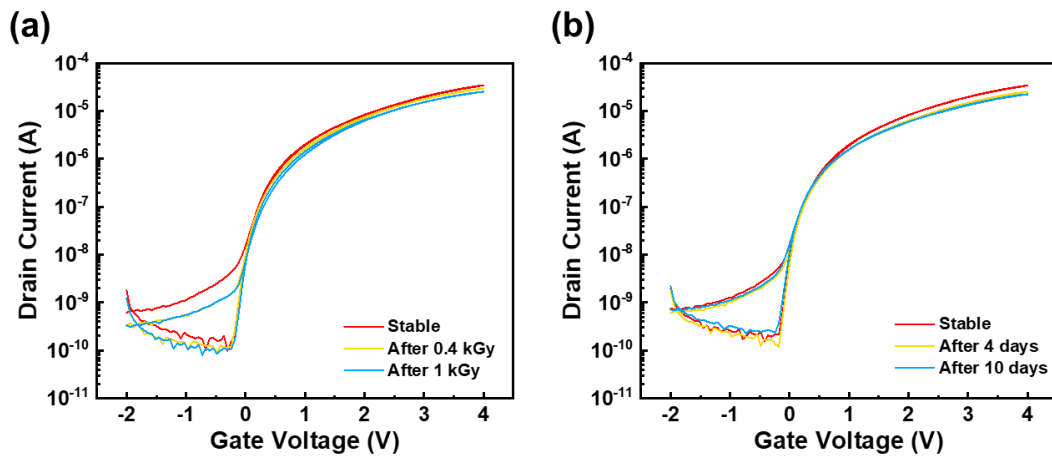
As the  $Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$  thin films have the best air stability and radiation hardness, to further determine the effect of  $\gamma$ -ray irradiation on the electrical performance of ZrLaO based oxide-semiconductor TFTs, the  $InO_x/Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$  TFTs were measured before

and after irradiation exposure. To minimize the effect of moisture effect, the TFTs were exposed to ambient air for 7 weeks to stabilize and reach the balance of oxygen adsorption and desorption, where the mobility decreased from  $\sim 2.2$  to  $\sim 1.2 \text{ cm}^2 \text{ V}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$ ,  $V_{\text{TH}}$  decreased from  $\sim 0.6$  to  $\sim 0.1 \text{ V}$ , and  $I_{\text{on}}/I_{\text{off}}$  decreased from  $\sim 2.0 \times 10^6$  to  $\sim 2.7 \times 10^5$ . Afterward, TFTs were put under  $\gamma$ -ray irradiation to investigate radiation-induced degradation. As shown in Figure 5-21. (a), the  $I_{\text{on}}$  exhibited a decrease after 1 kGy radiation. The calculated TFT parameters are listed in Table 5-4. The transfer curves of the TFT devices exhibited a  $\Delta V_{\text{TH}}$  of 0.06 V and 0.12 V after irradiation with a dose of 0.4 kGy and 1 kGy, respectively. The mobility values of the TFT exhibited a decrease from 1.24 to  $0.94 \text{ cm}^2 \text{ V}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$  with an increase in the irradiation dose. Commonly, radiation results in a higher carrier concentration and channel conductivity [68]. The abnormal decrease of mobility and positive  $V_{\text{TH}}$  shift is possibly ascribed to the oxygen adsorption at the back-channel. It is reported that oxygen adsorption at the back-channel could form a depletion region at the back-channel and reduce the electron concentration in the semiconductor, which lead to the positive  $V_{\text{TH}}$  shift and decreased carrier mobility.

To determine the radiation hardness of the TFTs, 10-days air exposure was carried out at the same time to determine the ambient air induced degradation, as shown in Figure 5-21. (b). However, due to the relative humidity around radiation source is high ( $> 70 \%$ ), the ambient air stability ZrLaO thin film still underwent degradation under such a condition. The calculated parameters are listed in Table 5-5. A decrease in  $I_{\text{on}}$  is observed as well. Correspondingly, the mobility decreases from 1.23 to  $0.77 \text{ cm}^2 \text{ V}^{-1}$



$s^{-1}$ , and  $V_{TH}$  shifts from 0.07 to 0.12 V. It can be found that the TFT devices exposed to irradiation have higher mobility and larger  $V_{TH}$  shift compared to those exposed to ambient air. As reported, radiation could lead to the formation of shallow donors in oxide, which induces the passivation of the band tail stated, a negative shift in the  $V_{TH}$  value, and an increase in the mobility [67]. As the dose rate is quite low in this work, the ambient air effect dominated the device degradation, leading to decreased mobility and  $V_{TH}$  shift. Meanwhile, the results indicate that the radiation effect and the ambient air effect have a competition, which could explain the less mobility decrease and the less  $V_{TH}$  shift of irradiated TFT devices.



**Figure 5-21.** Transfer curves of InO<sub>x</sub>/Zr<sub>0.9</sub>La<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>y</sub> TFTs after (a) 1 kGy irradiation and (b) 10 days air exposure.

**Table 5-4.** Electrical parameters of WI InO<sub>x</sub>/Zr<sub>0.9</sub>La<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>y</sub> TFTs after 1 kGy irradiation.

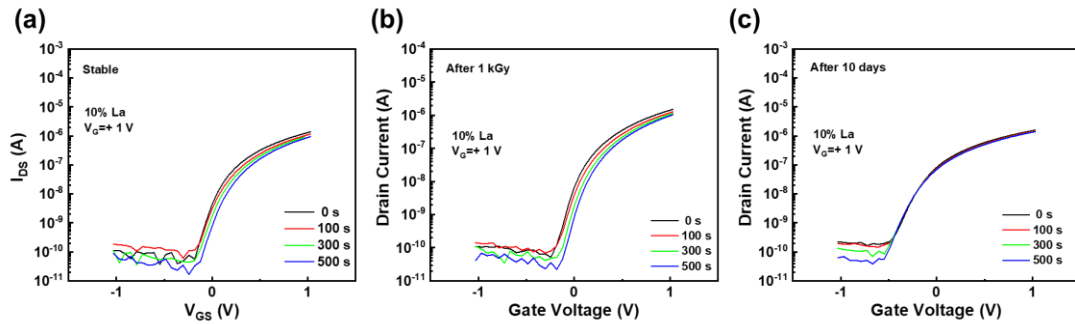
	$\mu_{\text{sat}}$ (cm <sup>2</sup> V <sup>-1</sup> s <sup>-1</sup> )	I <sub>on</sub> /I <sub>off</sub>	V <sub>TH</sub> (V)	SS (V/dec)
<b>Stable</b>	1.24	2.76 × 10 <sup>5</sup>	0.07	0.10
<b>After 40 krad</b>	1.11	2.52 × 10 <sup>5</sup>	0.13	0.12
<b>After 100 krad</b>	0.97	2.34 × 10 <sup>5</sup>	0.19	0.12

**Table 5-5.** Electrical parameters of WI InO<sub>x</sub>/Zr<sub>0.9</sub>La<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>y</sub> TFTs after 10-days air exposure.

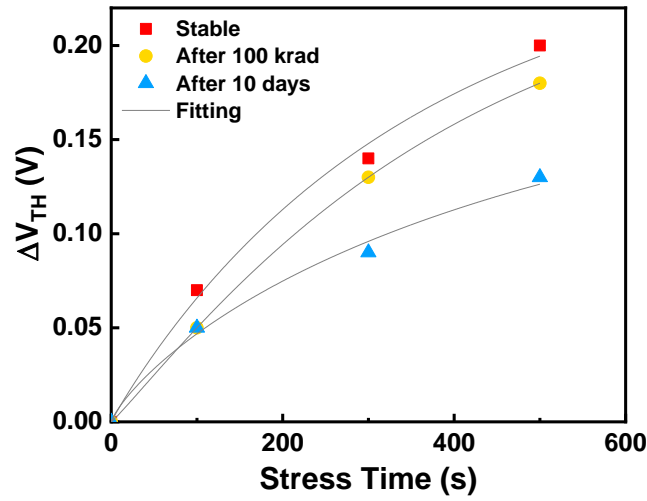
	$\mu_{\text{sat}}$ (cm <sup>2</sup> V <sup>-1</sup> s <sup>-1</sup> )	I <sub>on</sub> /I <sub>off</sub>	V <sub>TH</sub> (V)	SS (V/dec)
<b>Stable</b>	1.23	1.61 × 10 <sup>5</sup>	0.07	0.11
<b>After 4 days</b>	0.88	1.59 × 10 <sup>5</sup>	0.12	0.13
<b>After 10 days</b>	0.77	8.78 × 10 <sup>4</sup>	0.12	0.14

To testify the radiation stability of Zr<sub>0.9</sub>La<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>y</sub>, the BS stability before and after irradiation were investigated, +1 V gate bias was applied to the gate of TFTs with their source and drain grounded. The bias time was up to 500 s. As shown in Figure 5-22. (a), the stable devices exhibited a positive V<sub>TH</sub> shift under +1 V gate bias, which is possibly due to the enhanced oxygen adsorption during the bias. In Figure 5-22. (b),

after the device was exposed to 1 kGy  $\gamma$ -ray irradiation, no distinct degradation of bias-stress stability is observed. The radiation may have induced oxygen vacancies to increase the electron concentration, which is reflected by the increased  $V_{TH}$  shift, compared to the  $V_{TH}$  shift of air-exposed devices in Figure 5-22. (c). The  $\Delta V_{TH}$  as a function of stress time are summarized in Figure 5-23, the time dependence of the  $\Delta V_{TH}$  followed the stretched exponential model, confirmed the assumption that the charge trapping is the dominant mechanism of  $\Delta V_{TH}$  in the  $\text{InO}_x/\text{ZrLaO}$  channel and the fitting values are listed in Table 5-6.



**Figure 5-22.** Transfer curves of WI  $\text{InO}_x/\text{Zr}_{0.9}\text{La}_{0.1}\text{O}_y$  TFTs under PBS with conditions of (a) stable, (b) after 1 kGy irradiation, and (c) after 10-days air exposure.



**Figure 5-23.**  $\Delta V_{TH}$  of  $\text{InO}_x/\text{Zr}_{0.9}\text{La}_{0.1}\text{O}_y$  TFTs as a function of stress time under the bias stress of +1 V under different conditions. The lines show the exponential fitting of  $\Delta V_{TH}$ .

**Table 5-6.** Stretched exponential fitted values of WI  $\text{InO}_x/\text{Zr}_{0.9}\text{La}_{0.1}\text{O}_y$  TFTs as a function of La concentration under different conditions.

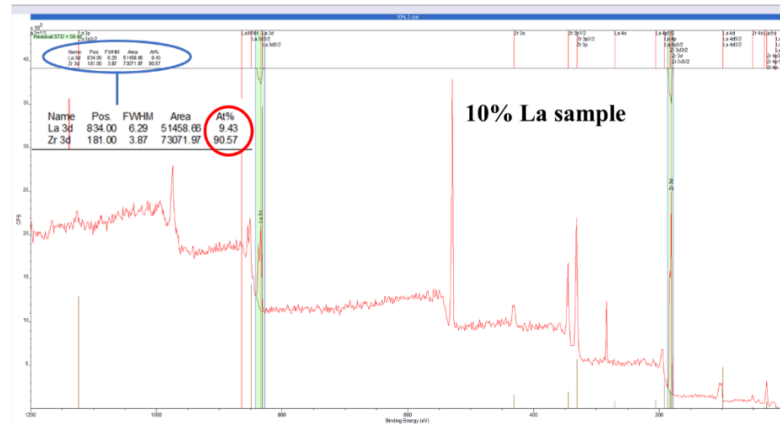
<b><math>\text{InO}_x/\text{Zr}_{0.9}\text{La}_{0.1}\text{O}_y</math> TFTs</b>			
	<b>Stable</b>	<b>After 100 krad</b>	<b>After 10 days</b>
$\Delta V_{TH0}$ (V)	0.26	0.25	0.21
$\tau$ (s)	358	394	554
$\beta$	0.96	1.1	0.8

The AFM, XPS and electrical results of ZrLaO thin films as well as ZrLaO based TFT devices indicate that the  $\text{InO}_x/\text{Zr}_{0.9}\text{La}_{0.1}\text{O}_y$  TFTs have satisfied radiation hardness and the 1 kGy irradiation exposure could barely degrade the TFT properties. For further

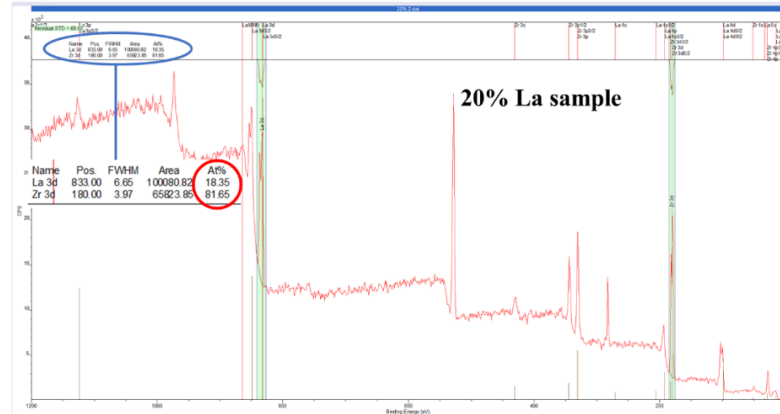
investigation, the device mobility and SS degradation caused by ambient air exposure could be efficiently suppressed by passivation of the back-channel. The organic semiconductor passivation layer over the back-channel thin film could effectively block the moisture and oxygen from the ambient air. Besides, it could further stabilize the device performance when subjected to irradiation. An organic semiconductor, such as [6,6]-phenyl-C61-butyric acid methyl ester (PCBM), could act as a charge transfer and remote dopant layer to control the Fermi level of the films. Moreover, the saturation of the unfilled coordination at the back-channel with an organic semiconductor may suppress the oxygen vacancy generation and help with the regeneration of broken bonds [67].

## 5.6 Appendix

(a)



(b)



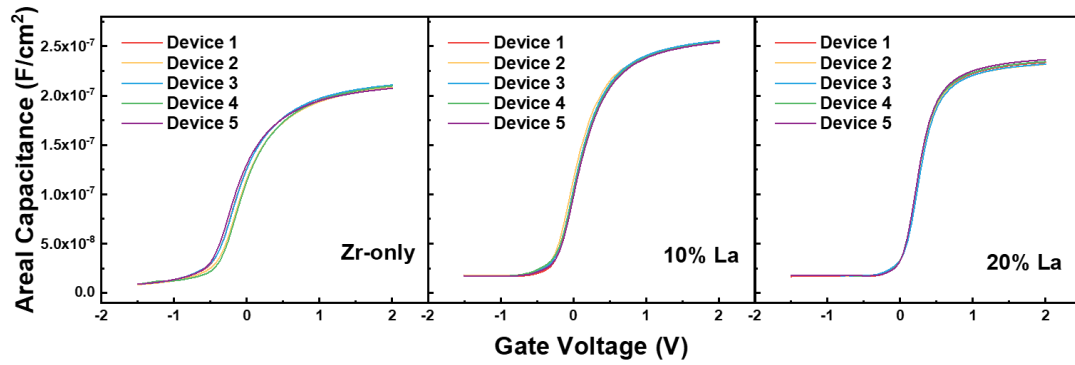
(c)

Regions	A	B
Name	La 3d	Zr 3d
R.S.F.	47.62	7.04
Start	842.5	187.348
End	827.5	177.672
BG Type	U 2 Toug...	U 2 Tougaard
Av. Width	1	1
St. Offset	0	0
End Offset	0	0
Cross Secti...	1397.12 , ...	577.958 , -450 , 0...
Tag	La 3d	Zr 3d
Area	51458.7	73072.0
Std Dev Ar...	0	0
fwhm	6.29346	3.86552
Position	834.0000	181.0000
% Concentr.	9.43	90.57
Max Height	9811.5	23132.2
Min Height	-13.3	-143.3
Peak to Pe...	5.87	94.13

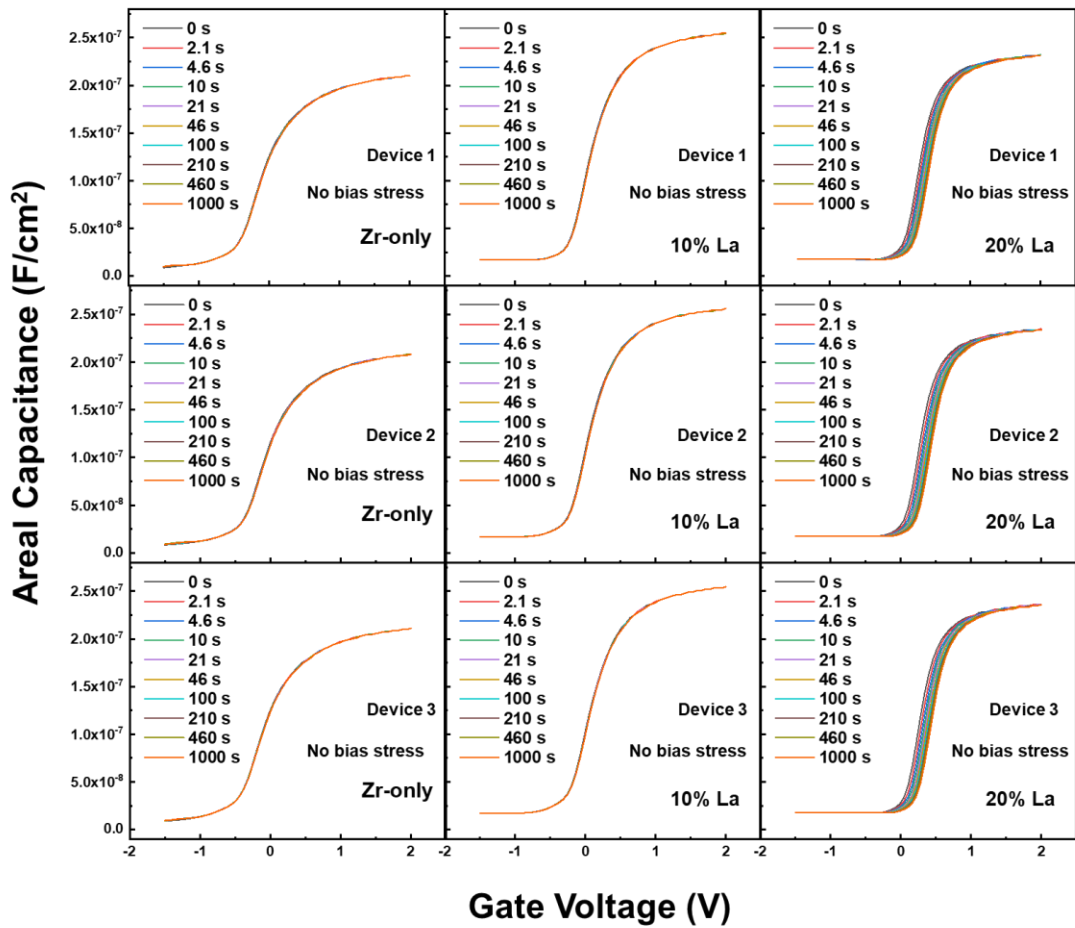
(d)

Regions	A	B
Name	La 3d	Zr 3d
R.S.F.	47.62	7.04
Start	841.5	185.449
End	826.5	175.556
BG Type	U 2 Toug...	U 2 Tougaard
Av. Width	1	1
St. Offset	0	0
End Offset	0	0
Cross Secti...	1143.92 , ...	571.689 , -450 , 0...
Tag	La 3d	Zr 3d
Area	100080.8	65823.9
Std Dev Ar...	0	0
fwhm	6.65239	3.97299
Position	833.0000	180.0000
% Concentr.	18.35	81.65
Max Height	16818.1	18598.3
Min Height	-240.2	-130.0
Peak to Pe...	11.87	88.13

**Figure 5-24.** Atomic ratio calculation of Zr and La at the surface. The survey spectra of (a) 10 % La and (b) 20 % La thin films. Element information of (c) 10 % La and (d) 20 % La thin films.



**Figure 5-25.** The distribution of C-V curves measured from 5 devices of ZrLaO MOSCAPs with different La concentration (0 %, 10 % and 20 % La).



**Figure 5-26.** The C-V curves of ZrLaO MOSCAPs measured under no bias voltage with time up to 1000 s. For each sample, at least 3 devices were measured.

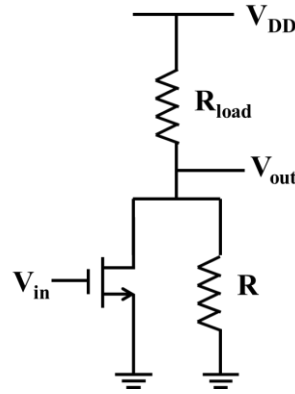
The load resistors during the static and dynamic measurements of the inverter circuit are different. 13 M $\Omega$  resistor is utilized in static inverter circuit and 370 k $\Omega$  resistor is utilized in dynamic inverter circuit. As shown in Figure 5-27, because Keysight B1500A was used to apply  $V_{in}$  and measure the  $V_{out}$  for the static inverter measurement. B1500A has very large internal resistance ( $R=R_{B1500A} \approx 1 \text{ G}\Omega$ ), when TFT is off, the  $R_{off}$  is around 10 G $\Omega$  ( $I_{off} \sim 10^{-11} \text{ A}$ ) and the parallel resistance  $R_{static \text{ parallel } off}$  of  $R_{off}$  and  $R_{B1500A}$  is close to  $R_{B1500A}$  (1 G $\Omega$ ), which is  $\gg R_{load} = 13 \text{ M}\Omega$ , and the measured maximum static  $V_{out}$  can be calculated through:

$$V_{out \text{ maximim static}} = V_{DD} \times \frac{R_{static \text{ parallel } off}}{R_{static \text{ parallel } off} + R_{load}} \approx V_{DD}$$

On the other side, when the TFT is on, the internal resistance  $R_{on}$  is around 200 k $\Omega$  according to the  $I_{DS}-V_{DS}$  curve and the parallel resistance ( $R_{static \text{ parallel } on}$ ) of  $R_{on}$  and  $R_{B1500A}$  is close to  $R_{on}$  (200 k $\Omega$ ), which is  $\ll R_{load} = 13 \text{ M}\Omega$ , and the measured minimum static  $V_{out}$  can be calculated through:

$$V_{out \text{ minimum static}} = V_{DD} \times \frac{R_{static \text{ parallel } on}}{R_{static \text{ parallel } on} + R_{load}} \approx 0 \text{ V}$$





**Figure 5-27.** The actual inverter circuit, R is the internal resistance of voltage monitor equipment.

However, for the dynamic inverter measurement, a waveform function generator was used to send square wave and an oscilloscope was used to measure the  $V_{out}$ . The oscilloscope (Rigol DS1302CA) has the maximum internal resistance of  $R=R_{oscil}=1\text{ M}\Omega$ , and the parallel resistance ( $R_{dynamic\ parallel\ off}$ ) of  $R_{off}$  and  $R_{oscil}$  is close to  $R_{oscil}$  ( $1\text{ M}\Omega$ ), if  $13\text{ M}\Omega$  resistor is still selected to be the load resistor, the measured maximum  $V_{out}$  could be very small ( $V_{DD}/14$ ), according to equation:

$$V_{out\ maximim\ dynamic} = V_{DD} \times \frac{R_{dynamic\ parallel\ off}}{R_{dynamic\ parallel\ off} + R_{load}} \quad (9)$$

$$\approx \frac{1\text{ M}\Omega}{1\text{ M}\Omega + 13\text{ M}\Omega} = \frac{V_{DD}}{14}$$

To solve this problem, smaller  $R_{load}$  needs to be selected to increase the maximum  $V_{out}$ ,  $R_{load} = 370\text{ k}\Omega$  resistor was selected. Then the  $V_{out}$  maximum can be calculated through:

$$V_{out\ maximim\ dynamic} = V_{DD} \times \frac{R_{dynamic\ parallel\ off}}{R_{dynamic\ parallel\ off} + R_{load}} \quad (10)$$

$$= 2.5 \times \frac{1 \times 10^{10} \times 1000 / (1 \times 10^{10} + 1000)}{1 \times 10^{10} \times 1000 (1 \times 10^{10} + 1000) + 370} \approx 1.82\text{ V}$$

Which is close to the measured maximum  $V_{out}$ . The measured minimum  $V_{out}$  is around  $0.85\text{ V}$ , according to  $I_{DS}-V_{DS}$  curve, when  $V_{DS}=0.85\text{ V}$ , the  $R_{on}$  was around  $240\text{ k}\Omega$ .

Equation (11) can be used to verify the inverter circuit,

$$\begin{aligned}
 V_{out\ minimum\ dynamic} &= V_{DD} \times \frac{R_{dynamic\ parallel\ on}}{R_{dynamic\ parallel\ on} + R_{load}} \\
 &= 2.5 \times \frac{240 \times 1000 / (240 + 1000)}{240 \times 1000 / (240 + 1000) + 370} \approx 0.86V
 \end{aligned} \tag{11}$$

which is close to the measured minimum  $V_{out}$ . To conclude, for the dynamic inverter circuit, because the small internal resistance of the oscilloscope (1 M $\Omega$ ), a smaller load resistor (370 k $\Omega$ ) was selected, which leads to the smaller  $V_{out\ maximum\ dynamic}$  and larger  $V_{out\ minimum\ dynamic}$  compared to the static  $V_{out}$ . To solve this problem, an oscilloscope with large internal resistance should be used in the future dynamic measurements.

The use of -2 V as the input voltage is to ensure that the TFT is in the off state when the  $V_{out}$  is high. Besides, start from -2V input voltage can also match the measurement voltage range (-2 ~ 4V) of the transfer and output characteristics of the TFT.

## 5.7 Summary

In summary, novel ZrLaO thin films were fabricated via a non-toxic and fully water-inducement route, and their applications as gate dielectrics in TFTs were investigated. Results have indicated that WI Zr<sub>0.9</sub>La<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>y</sub> films annealed at 350 °C have high M-O concentration, low  $V_o$  density, small frequency dispersion, and large breakdown electrical field. The Zr<sub>0.9</sub>La<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>y</sub> thin films without passivation have demonstrated satisfied radiation hardness (1.44 kGy) as well as ambient air stability (5-weeks). The InO<sub>x</sub>/Zr<sub>0.9</sub>La<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>y</sub> TFTs exhibited satisfied ambient air stability (10-days

ambient air exposure) and radiation hardness (1 kGy irradiation), no obvious electrical property degradation was found. Doping La into ZrO<sub>2</sub> has demonstrated better radiation hardness, due to the higher La-O bond dissociation energy than Zr-O bond and the suppressed oxygen vacancy generation at the bulk oxide. It is found that radiation could generate oxygen vacancies and increase the mobility of the TFT devices. Compared to the irradiation effect, the oxygen adsorption at the back-channel caused by ambient air exposure dominated the degradation of the TFT devices, which should be suppressed by back-channel passivation. Fully WI InO<sub>x</sub>/Zr<sub>0.9</sub>La<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>y</sub> TFTs have a  $\mu_{\text{sat}}$  of 2.2 cm<sup>2</sup> V<sup>-1</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>, a large I<sub>on</sub>/I<sub>off</sub> of 2 × 10<sup>6</sup>, a small SS of 0.11 V dec<sup>-1</sup>, a small N<sub>it</sub> of 1 × 10<sup>12</sup> cm<sup>-2</sup>. Zr<sub>0.9</sub>La<sub>0.1</sub>O<sub>y</sub> based inverters exhibited full swing characteristics with a high gain of 12.1 at V<sub>DD</sub> = 4 V. These optimized parameters were obtained at a low operating voltage < 4 V. The results represent a great step toward the achievement of low-cost, low-power consumption and large area flexible electronics working in radiation harsh environment.

## 5.8 References

- [1] J. S. Lee, S. Chang, S.-M. Koo, and S. Y. Lee, "High-Performance a-IGZO TFT With ZrLaO Gate Dielectric Fabricated at Room Temperature," *IEEE Electr Device L*, vol. 31, No. 3, pp. 225-227, 2010.
- [2] N. Münzenrieder, C. Zysset, L. Petti, T. Kinkeldei, G. A. Salvatore, and G. Tröster, "Flexible double gate a-IGZO TFT fabricated on free standing polyimide foil," *Solid State Electron*, vol. 84, No. pp. 198-204, 2013.
- [3] A. Liu, G. X. Liu, H. H. Zhu, F. Xu, E. Fortunato, R. Martins, and F. K. Shan, "Fully Solution-Processed Low-Voltage Aqueous In<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> Thin-Film Transistors

- Using an Ultrathin ZrO<sub>x</sub> Dielectric," *ACS Appl Mater Inter*, vol. 6, No. 20, pp. 17364-17369, 2014.
- [4] G. Liu, A. Liu, F. Shan, Y. Meng, B. Shin, E. Fortunato, and R. Martins, "High-performance fully amorphous bilayer metal-oxide thin film transistors using ultra-thin solution-processed ZrO<sub>x</sub> dielectric," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 105, No. 11, p. 113509, 2014.
- [5] H.-R. Byun, E.-A. You, and Y.-G. Ha, "Room-temperature solution-processed, ZrO<sub>x</sub>-based hybrid gate dielectrics for low-voltage organic thin-film transistors on plastic substrates," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 114, No. 1, p. 013301, 2019.
- [6] J.-B. Seon, N.-K. Cho, G. Yoo, Y. S. Kim, and K. Char, "Solution-processed amorphous ZrO<sub>2</sub> gate dielectric films synthesized by a non-hydrolytic sol-gel route," *RSC Adv*, vol. 8, No. 68, pp. 39115-39119, 2018.
- [7] X. Wang, H.-X. Liu, C.-X. Fei, S.-Y. Yin, and X.-J. Fan, "Silicon diffusion control in atomic-layer-deposited Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>/La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> gate stacks using an Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> barrier layer," *Nanoscale Res Lett*, vol. 10, No. 1, pp. 1-6, 2015.
- [8] Y. Wu, M. Yang, A. Chin, W. Chen, and C. Kwei, "Electrical characteristics of high quality La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> gate dielectric with equivalent oxide thickness of 5 Å," *IEEE Electr Device L*, vol. 21, No. 7, pp. 341-343, 2000.
- [9] J. Zhuang, Q.-J. Sun, Y. Zhou, S.-T. Han, L. Zhou, Y. Yan, H. Peng, S. Venkatesh, W. Wu, and R. K. Li, "Solution-processed rare-earth oxide thin films for alternative gate dielectric application," *ACS Appl Mater Inter*, vol. 8, No. 45, pp. 31128-31135, 2016.
- [10] K. Kukli, M. Ritala, V. Pore, M. Leskelä, T. Sajavaara, R. I. Hegde, D. C. Gilmer, P. J. Tobin, A. C. Jones, and H. C. Aspinall, "Atomic Layer Deposition and Properties of Lanthanum Oxide and Lanthanum - Aluminum Oxide Films," *Chem Vapor Depos*, vol. 12, No. 2-3, pp. 158-164, 2006.

- [11] M. Nieminen, M. Putkonen, and L. Niinistö, "Formation and stability of lanthanum oxide thin films deposited from  $\beta$ -diketonate precursor," *Appl Surf Sci*, vol. 174, No. 2, pp. 155-166, 2001.
- [12] A. De Asha, J. Critchley, and R. Nix, "Molecular adsorption characteristics of lanthanum oxide surfaces: the interaction of water with oxide overlayers grown on Cu (111)," *Surf Sci*, vol. 405, No. 2-3, pp. 201-214, 1998.
- [13] T. Gougousi, D. Niu, R. W. Ashcraft, and G. N. Parsons, "Carbonate formation during post-deposition ambient exposure of high- $k$  dielectrics," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 83, No. 17, pp. 3543-3545, 2003.
- [14] Y. Zhao, M. Toyama, K. Kita, K. Kyuno, and A. Toriumi, "Moisture-absorption-induced permittivity deterioration and surface roughness enhancement of lanthanum oxide films on silicon," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 88, No. 7, p. 072904, 2006.
- [15] J. Kim, S. Choi, J.-W. Jo, S. K. Park, and Y.-H. Kim, "Solution-processed lanthanum-doped  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  gate dielectrics for high-mobility metal-oxide thin-film transistors," *Thin Solid Films*, vol. 660, No. pp. 814-818, 2018.
- [16] B. Yang, G. He, L. Zhu, C. Zhang, Y. Zhang, Y. Xia, F. Alam, and Z. Sun, "Low-voltage-operating transistors and logic circuits based on a water-driven  $\text{ZrGdO}_x$  dielectric with low-cost  $\text{ZnSnO}$ ," *ACS Applied Electronic Materials*, vol. 1, No. 4, pp. 625-636, 2019.
- [17] S.-H. Lee, T. Kim, J. Lee, C. Avis, and J. Jang, "Solution-processed gadolinium doped indium-oxide thin-film transistors with oxide passivation," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 110, No. 12, p. 122102, 2017.
- [18] Z. Lin, L. Lan, P. Xiao, S. Sun, Y. Li, W. Song, P. Gao, E. Song, P. Zhang, and L. Wang, "Effects of rare-earth element dopants in high-mobility  $\text{InO}_x$ -based thin-film transistors," *IEEE Electr Device L*, vol. 37, No. 9, pp. 1139-1142, 2016.

- [19] D. Liu and J. Robertson, "Passivation of oxygen vacancy states and suppression of Fermi pinning in HfO<sub>2</sub> by La addition," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 94, No. 4, p. 042904, 2009.
- [20] X. D. Huang, Y. Ma, J. Q. Song, and P. T. Lai, "High-Performance Amorphous InGaZnO Thin-Film Transistor with ZrLaO Gate Dielectric Fabricated at Room Temperature," *J Disp Technol*, No. pp. 1-1, 2016.
- [21] P. Zhu, J. Li, P. T. Tue, S. Inoue, and T. Shimoda, "Hybrid cluster precursors of the LaZrO insulator for transistors: lowering the processing temperature," *Sci Rep-Uk*, vol. 8, No. 1, p. 5934, Apr 12 2018.
- [22] N. Manikanthababu, T. Basu, S. Vajandar, S. V. S. Nageswara Rao, B. K. Panigrahi, T. Osipowicz, and A. P. Pathak, "Radiation tolerance, charge trapping, and defect dynamics studies of ALD-grown Al/HfO<sub>2</sub>/Si nMOSCAPs," *Journal of Materials Science: Materials in Electronics*, vol. 31, No. 4, pp. 3312-3322, 2020.
- [23] H. P. Zhu, Z. S. Zheng, B. Li, B. H. Li, G. P. Zhang, D. L. Li, J. T. Gao, L. Yang, Y. Cui, C. P. Liang, J. J. Luo, and Z. S. Han, "Total dose effect of Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>-based metal-oxide-semiconductor structures and its mechanism under gamma-ray irradiation," *Semicond Sci Tech*, vol. 33, No. 11, p. 115010, 2018.
- [24] J. F. Wager, "Transfer-curve assessment of oxide thin-film transistors," *J Soc Inf Display*, vol. 18, No. 10, 2010.
- [25] G. H. Kim, H. S. Shin, B. Du Ahn, K. H. Kim, W. J. Park, and H. J. Kim, "Formation mechanism of solution-processed nanocrystalline InGaZnO thin film as active channel layer in thin-film transistor," *J Electrochem Soc*, vol. 156, No. 1, pp. H7-H9, 2009.
- [26] S. Yuvaraj, L. Fan-Yuan, C. Tsong-Huei, and Y. Chuin-Tih, "Thermal decomposition of metal nitrates in air and hydrogen environments," *J Phys Chem B*, vol. 107, No. 4, pp. 1044-1047, 2003.

- [27] A. Liu, G. Liu, H. Zhu, H. Song, B. Shin, E. Fortunato, R. Martins, and F. Shan, "Water-induced scandium oxide dielectric for low-operating voltage n- and p-type metal-oxide thin-film transistors," *Adv Funct Mater*, vol. 25, No. 46, pp. 7180-7188, 2015.
- [28] J. J. Yeh and I. Lindau, "Atomic subshell photoionization cross sections and asymmetry parameters:  $1 \leq Z \leq 103$ ," *Atom Data Nucl Data*, vol. 32, No. 1, pp. 1-155, 1985/01/01/ 1985.
- [29] D. Xiao, G. He, J. Lv, P. Wang, M. Liu, J. Gao, P. Jin, S. Jiang, W. Li, and Z. Sun, "Interfacial modulation and electrical properties improvement of solution-processed  $ZrO_2$  gate dielectrics upon Gd incorporation," *J Alloy Compd*, vol. 699, No. pp. 415-420, 2017.
- [30] L. Zhu, G. He, W. Li, B. Yang, E. Fortunato, and R. Martins, "Nontoxic, Eco-friendly Fully Water - Induced Ternary Zr - Gd - O Dielectric for High - Performance Transistors and Unipolar Inverters," *Adv Electron Mater*, vol. 4, No. 5, p. 1800100, 2018.
- [31] X. D. Huang, R. P. Shi, J. K. O. Sin, and P. T. Lai, "Improved Charge-Trapping Characteristics of  $ZrO_2$  by Al Doping for Nonvolatile Memory Applications," *IEEE T Device Mat Re*, vol. 16, No. 1, pp. 38-42, 2016.
- [32] Z. Wang, Q. Wu, M. Li, J. Wu, L. Liang, G. Li, S. Li, Y. Wang, and C. Liu, "Doping Effects of Various Carrier Suppressing Elements on Solution-Processed  $SnO_x$ -Based Thin-Film Transistors," *IEEE T Electron Dev*, No. pp. 1-5, 2019.
- [33] J. W. Hennek, J. Smith, A. Yan, M.-G. Kim, W. Zhao, V. P. Dravid, A. Facchetti, and T. J. Marks, "Oxygen "getter" effects on microstructure and carrier transport in low temperature combustion-processed  $a-In_xZnO$  ( $X= Ga, Sc, Y, La$ ) transistors," *J Am Chem Soc*, vol. 135, No. 29, pp. 10729-10741, 2013.

- [34] K. N. Woods, T. H. Chiang, P. N. Plassmeyer, M. G. Kast, A. C. Lygo, A. K. Grealish, S. W. Boettcher, and C. J. Page, "High- $k$  Lanthanum Zirconium Oxide Thin Film Dielectrics from Aqueous Solution Precursors," *ACS Appl Mater Inter*, vol. 9, No. 12, pp. 10897-10903, Mar 29 2017.
- [35] W. Y. Xu, H. Wang, F. Xie, J. Chen, H. T. Cao, and J. B. Xu, "Facile and environmentally friendly solution-processed aluminum oxide dielectric for low-temperature, high-performance oxide thin-film transistors," *ACS Appl Mater Inter*, vol. 7, No. 10, pp. 5803-10, Mar 18 2015.
- [36] R. N. Bukke, C. Avis, M. N. Naik, and J. Jang, "Remarkable Increase in Field Effect Mobility of Amorphous IZTO Thin-Film Transistors With Purified ZrO<sub>x</sub>Gate Insulator," *IEEE Electr Device L*, vol. 39, No. 3, pp. 371-374, 2018.
- [37] W. Xu, H. Wang, L. Ye, and J. Xu, "The role of solution-processed high- $k$  gate dielectrics in electrical performance of oxide thin-film transistors," *J Mater Chem C*, vol. 2, No. 27, pp. 5389-5396, 2014.
- [38] W. Xu, H. Wang, F. Xie, J. Chen, H. Cao, and J.-B. Xu, "Facile and environmentally friendly solution-processed aluminum oxide dielectric for low-temperature, high-performance oxide thin-film transistors," *ACS Appl Mater Inter*, vol. 7, No. 10, pp. 5803-5810, 2015.
- [39] S. Y. Je, B. G. Son, H. G. Kim, M. Y. Park, L. M. Do, R. Choi, and J. K. Jeong, "Solution-processable LaZrO<sub>x</sub>/SiO<sub>2</sub> gate dielectric at low temperature of 180 degrees C for high-performance metal oxide field-effect transistors," *ACS Appl Mater Inter*, vol. 6, No. 21, pp. 18693-703, Nov 12 2014.
- [40] D.-Y. Zhong, J. Li, C.-Y. Zhao, C.-X. Huang, J.-H. Zhang, X.-F. Li, X.-Y. Jiang, and Z.-L. Zhang, "Enhanced electrical performance and negative bias illumination stability of solution-processed InZnO thin-film transistor by boron addition," *IEEE T Electron Dev*, vol. 65, No. 2, pp. 520-525, 2018.



- [41] Y. Li, D. Zhu, W. Xu, S. Han, M. Fang, W. Liu, P. Cao, and Y. Lu, "High-mobility nanometer-thick crystalline In–Sm–O thin-film transistors via aqueous solution processing," *J Mater Chem C*, vol. 8, No. 1, pp. 310-318, 2020.
- [42] L. Hong, W. Xu, W. Liu, S. Han, P. Cao, M. Fang, D. Zhu, and Y. Lu, "High performance indium dysprosium oxide thin-film transistors grown from aqueous solution," *Appl Surf Sci*, vol. 504, No. p. 144499, 2020.
- [43] W. Xu, H. Cao, L. Liang, and J.-B. Xu, "Aqueous solution-deposited gallium oxide dielectric for low-temperature, low-operating-voltage indium oxide thin-film transistors: a facile route to green oxide electronics," *ACS Appl Mater Inter*, vol. 7, No. 27, pp. 14720-14725, 2015.
- [44] J. Cho, P. Choi, N. Lee, S. Kim, and B. Choi, "Dielectric properties of solution-processed ZrO<sub>2</sub> for thin-film transistors," *J Nanosci Nanotechno*, vol. 16, No. 10, pp. 10380-10384, 2016.
- [45] S. W. Han, J. H. Park, Y. B. Yoo, K. H. Lee, K. H. Kim, and H. K. Baik, "Solution-processed laminated ZrO<sub>2</sub>/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> dielectric for low-voltage indium zinc oxide thin-film transistors," *J Sol-Gel Sci Techn*, vol. 81, No. 2, pp. 570-575, 2016.
- [46] C. Fan, A. Liu, Y. Meng, Z. Guo, G. Liu, and F. Shan, "Solution-Processed SrO<sub>x</sub>-Gated Oxide Thin-Film Transistors and Inverters," *IEEE T Electron Dev*, vol. 64, No. 10, pp. 4137-4143, 2017.
- [47] F. Shan, A. Liu, H. Zhu, W. Kong, J. Liu, B. Shin, E. Fortunato, R. Martins, and G. Liu, "High-mobility p-type NiO<sub>x</sub> thin-film transistors processed at low temperatures with Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> high-k dielectric," *J Mater Chem C*, vol. 4, No. 40, pp. 9438-9444, 2016.
- [48] G. Jiang, A. Liu, G. Liu, C. Zhu, Y. Meng, B. Shin, E. Fortunato, R. Martins, and F. Shan, "Solution-processed high-*k* magnesium oxide dielectrics for low-voltage oxide thin-film transistors," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 109, No. 18, p. 183508, 2016.

- [49] H. Tan, G. Liu, A. Liu, B. Shin, and F. Shan, "The annealing effects on the properties of solution-processed alumina thin film and its application in TFTs," *Ceram Int*, vol. 41, No. pp. S349-S355, 2015.
- [50] K. Song, W. Yang, Y. Jung, S. Jeong, and J. Moon, "A solution-processed yttrium oxide gate insulator for high-performance all-solution-processed fully transparent thin film transistors," *J Mater Chem*, vol. 22, No. 39, pp. 21265-21271, 2012.
- [51] K. N. Woods, D. M. Hamann, and C. J. Page, "Composition-property relationships in high- $k$   $\text{La}_x\text{Zr}_{1-x}\text{O}_y$  thin films from aqueous solution," *Solid State Sci*, vol. 75, No. pp. 34-38, 2018.
- [52] W. Y. Xu, H. Wang, L. Ye, and J. B. Xu, "The role of solution-processed high- $k$  gate dielectrics in electrical performance of oxide thin-film transistors," *J Mater Chem C*, vol. 2, No. 27, p. 5389, 2014.
- [53] D. Wang, J. Lu, Y. Jeon, S. Ouyang, Y. Xie, and H. H. Fong, "Low temperature solution processed high- $k$  zirconium oxide gate insulator by Broadband-UV annealing," *Org Electron*, vol. 57, No. pp. 341-344, 2018.
- [54] J. Li, D.-Y. Zhong, C.-X. Huang, X.-F. Li, and J.-H. Zhang, "High-gain hybrid CMOS inverters by coupling cosputtered  $\text{ZnSiSnO}$  and solution-processed semiconducting SWCNT," *IEEE T Electron Dev*, vol. 65, No. 7, pp. 2838-2843, 2018.
- [55] Z. Wang, H. Kim, and H. N. Alshareef, "Oxide Thin-Film Electronics using All-MXene Electrical Contacts," *Adv Mater*, vol. 30, No. 15, p. e1706656, Apr 2018.
- [56] S.-K. Lee, S. H. Kabir, B. K. Sharma, B. J. Kim, J. H. Cho, and J.-H. Ahn, "Photo-patternable ion gel-gated graphene transistors and inverters on plastic," *Nanotechnology*, vol. 25, No. 1, p. 014002, 2013.
- [57] Y. Liu, X. Wan, L. Q. Zhu, Y. Shi, and Q. Wan, "Laterally coupled dual-gate oxide-based transistors on sodium alginate electrolytes," *IEEE Electr Device L*, vol. 35, No. 12, pp. 1257-1259, 2014.

- [58] J. R. Hauser, "Noise margin criteria for digital logic circuits," *Ieee T Educ*, vol. 36, No. 4, pp. 363-368, 1993.
- [59] L. Petti, H. Faber, N. Münzenrieder, G. Cantarella, P. A. Patsalas, G. Tröster, and T. D. Anthopoulos, "Low-temperature spray-deposited indium oxide for flexible thin-film transistors and integrated circuits," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 106, No. 9, p. 092105, 2015.
- [60] I.-T. Cho, J.-W. Lee, J.-M. Park, W.-S. Cheong, C.-S. Hwang, J.-S. Kwak, I.-H. Cho, H.-I. Kwon, H. Shin, and B.-G. Park, "Full-swing a-IGZO inverter with a depletion load using negative bias instability under light illumination," *IEEE Electr Device L*, vol. 33, No. 12, pp. 1726-1728, 2012.
- [61] H. Yoo, Y. J. Tak, W.-G. Kim, Y.-g. Kim, and H. J. Kim, "A selectively processible instant glue passivation layer for indium gallium zinc oxide thin-film transistors fabricated at low temperature," *J Mater Chem C*, vol. 6, No. 23, pp. 6187-6193, 2018.
- [62] P.-T. Liu, Y.-T. Chou, and L.-F. Teng, "Environment-dependent metastability of passivation-free indium zinc oxide thin film transistor after gate bias stress," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 95, No. 23, p. 233504, 2009.
- [63] J.-S. Park, J. K. Jeong, H.-J. Chung, Y.-G. Mo, and H. D. Kim, "Electronic transport properties of amorphous indium-gallium-zinc oxide semiconductor upon exposure to water," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 92, No. 7, p. 072104, 2008.
- [64] Y. Zhao, K. Kita, and A. Toriumi, "Thermodynamic analysis of moisture absorption phenomena in high-permittivity oxides as gate dielectrics of advanced complementary-metal-oxide-semiconductor devices," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 96, No. 24, p. 242901, 2010.
- [65] C. Bae, D. Kim, S. Moon, T. Choi, Y. Kim, B. S. Kim, J.-S. Lee, H. Shin, and J. Moon, "Aging dynamics of solution-processed amorphous oxide semiconductor field effect transistors," *ACS Appl Mater Inter*, vol. 2, No. 3, pp. 626-632, 2010.

- [66] M. Zheng, F. Yang, J. Guo, L. Zhao, X. Jiang, G. Gu, B. Zhang, P. Cui, G. Cheng, and Z. Du, "Cd(OH)<sub>2</sub>@ZnO nanowires thin-film transistor and UV photodetector with a floating ionic gate tuned by a triboelectric nanogenerator," *Nano Energy*, vol. 73, No. p. 104808, 2020.
- [67] B. Park, D. Ho, G. Kwon, D. Kim, S. Y. Seo, C. Kim, and M.-G. Kim, "Solution-processed rad-hard amorphous metal-oxide thin-film transistors," *Adv Funct Mater*, vol. 28, No. 47, p. 1802717, 2018.
- [68] D.-B. Ruan, P.-T. Liu, K.-J. Gan, Y.-C. Chiu, C.-C. Hsu, and S. M. Sze, "Role of tungsten dopants in indium oxide thin-film transistor on radiation hardness technology," *Appl Phys Lett*, vol. 116, No. 18, p. 182104, 2020.

# Chapter 6: Conclusion and Perspectives

## 6.1 Conclusion

This thesis investigates the fabrication and reliability of solution-processed high- $k$  gate dielectrics. In chapter 3, the method to form high-quality aqueous solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$  thin films with reduced impurities and defects was investigated. It has been found that an annealing temperature of 300 °C could result in  $\text{AlO}_x$  thin films with low defect density, high metallic concentration, weak frequency dispersion, low interface trap density, low leakage current, and good BS stability. In addition, the BRS stability of 300 °C- $\text{AlO}_x$  based MOS capacitors was studied. The results suggest that  $\Delta N_{\text{ot}}$  can be attributed to trapping/de-trapping behavior of radiation-induced protons in  $\text{AlO}_x$  bulk, whilst  $\Delta N_{\text{it}}$  is mainly caused by the passivation/de-passivation of Si dangling bonds at  $\text{AlO}_x/\text{Si}$  interface. Furthermore, oxide trap charges were more effective than the interface trap charges in shifting  $V_{\text{FB}}$  for 300 °C- $\text{AlO}_x$  MOS capacitors. Both  $\Delta N_{\text{ot}}$  and  $\Delta N_{\text{it}}$  were observed to decrease slightly under PBRS and increase under NBRS. When the device was under PBRS, the radiation-induced electron dominated the decrease of  $\Delta N_{\text{ot}}$  and the passivation of Si dangling bonds at the  $\text{AlO}_x/\text{Si}$  interface dominated the decrease of  $\Delta N_{\text{it}}$ . Under NBRS, the de-passivation, energetic break, and assisted break of Si-H bonds by impurity Al atoms near the  $\text{AlO}_x/\text{Si}$  interface and suboxide bonds were most likely to increase the magnitude of  $\Delta N_{\text{ot}}$  and  $\Delta N_{\text{it}}$ . The

findings of this chapter offer clear inspiration for achieving highly stable solution-processed high- $k$  dielectrics working in harsh radiation environments.

In chapter 4, the method to lower the annealing temperature and improve the BS and BRS stabilities of solution-processed  $\text{AlO}_x$  was explored.  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  was employed in the precursor solution as a strong oxidizer. In addition,  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  suppressed the oxygen vacancy density, removed the precursor impurities, and enhanced the  $\text{AlO}_x/\text{Si}$  interface through its strong oxidation at low temperature. The J-V and C-V results further proved the enhancement of employing  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$ . In addition, the reliabilities of the devices were improved by adding  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$ . 7.5 M  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$ - $\text{AlO}_x$  devices had demonstrated enhanced BS and BRS stabilities with stress time up to 46000 s and total dose up to 42 Gy ( $\text{SiO}_2$ ). When the devices were under BRS,  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  could suppress the transportation & reaction of hydrogen (e.g. breaking of Si-H bond), the electron trapping into radiation generated neutral traps and the  $V_o$  among  $\text{AlO}_x$  bulk.  $\Delta N_{it}$  was insignificant compared to  $\Delta N_{ot}$ , which was ascribed to that interface trap buildup occurs on time frames much slower than oxide-trap charge buildup. The degradation involved a permanent (fixed) component and a reversible component. It is found that BRS could result in permanent damage to all devices; 7.5 M  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$ - $\text{AlO}_x$  devices exhibited stronger recoverability than those without  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$ . The results in this chapter indicated that employing  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  in the solution-process had significant potential to improve the BS and BRS stabilities of large-area electronics applied for the nuclear environment and display area.

In chapter 5, novel ZrLaO thin films were fabricated via a non-toxic and fully water-inducement (WI) route, and their applications as gate dielectrics in TFTs were investigated. Results have indicated that WI  $Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$  films annealed at 350 °C have high M-O concentration, low  $V_o$  density, small frequency dispersion, and large breakdown electrical field. The  $Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$  thin films without passivation have demonstrated satisfied radiation hardness (1.44 kGy) and ambient air stability (5-weeks). The  $InO_x/Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$  TFTs exhibited satisfied ambient air stability (10-days ambient air exposure) and radiation hardness (1 kGy irradiation); no obvious electrical property degradation was found. Doping La into  $ZrO_2$  has demonstrated better radiation hardness due to the higher La-O bond dissociation energy than the Zr-O bond and the suppressed oxygen vacancy generation at the bulk oxide. It is found that radiation could generate oxygen vacancies and increase the mobility of the TFT devices. Compared to the irradiation effect, the oxygen adsorption at the back-channel caused by ambient air exposure dominated the degradation of the TFT devices, which should be suppressed by back-channel passivation. Fully WI  $InO_x/Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$  TFTs have a  $\mu_{sat}$  of 2.2 cm<sup>2</sup> V<sup>-1</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>, a large  $I_{on}/I_{off}$  of  $2 \times 10^6$ , a small SS of 0.11 V dec<sup>-1</sup>, a small  $N_{it}$  of  $1 \times 10^{12}$  cm<sup>-2</sup>.  $Zr_{0.9}La_{0.1}O_y$  based inverters exhibited full swing characteristics with a high gain of 12.1 at  $V_{DD} = 4$  V. These optimized parameters were obtained at a low operating voltage < 4 V. The results represent a significant step toward the achievement of low-cost, low-power consumption and large-area flexible electronics working in harsh radiation environments.

## 6.2 Perspectives

Replacement of conventional vacuum deposition methods by solution-based techniques has recently been vigorously pursued, particularly toward cost-effective industrial applications for printed electronics. However, fabrication of solution-processed high- $k$  oxide dielectrics in earlier works generally required high-temperature annealing, which limited applications in flexible electronics. Several approaches have been developed to address this issue, including WI, combustion reaction, plasma/UV-assisted post-annealing treatments, and solution-processed self-assembled nanodielectrics (SANDs), reducing overall processing temperatures while retaining or even improving electrical and dielectric performance. Another challenge of solution-based oxide TFTs is the reliability and stability issues. Although so many contributions on solution-based oxide TFTs have been published to date, the application is still pending. The reason is the relatively more insufficient reliability and stability of the solution-processed devices than the vacuum-based counterparts. In-depth studies of the reliability and stability issues of the solution-processed oxide TFTs are essential for future practical applications. Furthermore, considering solution-process is a promising method for large-area applications, it is critical to understand solution-processed device failures in a harsh space environment and the development of radiation-hard devices. Further research into radiation-hard TFT devices with an optimized oxide semiconductor and dielectric with in situ measurements will reveal the detailed damage mechanism and realise large-area sensor arrays, high-performance radar, and radiation



dose monitoring over a large area for nuclear and aerospace applications.